

Re: Response to Naliakbar - THE DEBATE: IS JESUS GOD?

<http://positron6.blogspot.com>

Members at Youtube:

+++ Positron66 (Christian) 11.6.09

XXX naliakbar (Muslim)

>>> Positron66 2nd Response 25.06.09

Greetings with the Love of JESUS my Lord and Savior!

1. +++

Naliakbar, you have responded with the most logical questions that ever come from the Muslims community.

XXX

First of let me apologize on behalf of my brothers and sisters who may have spoken with you in the past who did not present their cases in a way which was not logical. Many of us believe what we believe and communicating this is not the easiest thing for us. I can assure you if this were a live debate I would not be any where near being logical because I easily shift my train of thoughts. So again on behalf of my brothers and sisters who were not able to be logical with you I ask you to forgive them.

2. >>>

Well, I do not see any reason for you to seek forgiveness on behalf of your fellow Muslims who are incapable to debate with valid arguments and with courtesy. The objective of the debate is to reason together as whose teachings in the Holy Scripture of the Holy Bible or the Quran shall hold the substance of the truth about the true identity of JESUS the Messiah based on the Law of God and not based on the tradition of men. Every one is accountable to his careless word on the Day of Judgment and none shall be held accountable for another man's fault. Having said it, I hold no grudges against Muslims but cannot tolerate those who exhibit the insincerity to seek for the truth.

JESUS said:

For I say to you, that for every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account of it in the Day of Judgment. For by thy words thou shalt be justified; and by thy words thou shalt be condemned. (Matthew 12:36-37)

3. +++

I shall respond to your questions with the hope that you may see the truth from The Holy Bible and the truth will set you FREE indeed. One may harbour prejudices from wrong upbringing and false teachings. It may be difficult to unlearn it and accept new teachings. But by the POWER of the ALMIGHTY GOD and the LOVE of JESUS the MESSIAH and of THE HOLY SPIRIT, I am sure THE TRUTH and UNDERSTANDING will dawn upon you in the most amazing way breaking you loose from all false teachings, false doctrines, doubts and fears in the Mighty Name of LORD JESUS.

XXX

I am a believer in "The truth shall set you free", the teaching in Your Belief is to speak the truth even if it against yourself. It is imperative that I as a muslim not say something that is false against god or his way of truth, because as a liar against god, it is pure blasphemy which deserves the deepest of hell. And I pray that if in say something that is not true against god that first god forgives me and secondly that it is brought to my attention as such.



4. >>>

The truth is declared from the lips of none other than JESUS the Messiah: "I AM The Truth" – John 14:6. The Psalmist says about GOD (Psalms 119:142) "Thy righteousness *is* an everlasting righteousness, and thy Law *is* The Truth." Hence both the Words of JESUS and the Law of GOD are The Truth. Then who is the Liar? JESUS said (John 8:44) the Devil is the Liar: "He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in The truth, because there is No Truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a Liar, and the father of it." Therefore, any deviation from the Law of God or from the words of JESUS shall be deemed as the lies of the Devil as he is the father of it.

5. The testimony of 2 truthful witnesses required to establish the truth of a matter shall prevail over the doctrines of men. God's law is above the tradition and cultural belief of men.. The truth has been revealed through the Word of God in the Holy Bible and yet many people do not know how to distinguish truth and falsehood.

Under God's Law given in the Torah, there must be 2 truthful witnesses in order to establish the truth of a matter. A witness is one who has firsthand knowledge about an event through what he saw and or heard. The one who has seen the event firsthand is known as an "eye-witness". In this context, witnesses are truthful eye-witnesses and not collaborators.

Numbers 35:1 And the LORD spoke unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,

Numbers 35:30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person *to cause him* to die.

Deuteronomy 17:6 *At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.*

Deuteronomy 19:15 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: *at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.*

5.1 JESUS also seconded the Law as a basic principle for determining the truth.

Matthew 18:16 [JESUS said] But if he will not hear *thee, then* take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

All the writers of the Gospel namely Matthew, Luke, Mark & John are either eye-witnesses or reliable witnesses who gathered facts from investigating with the eye-witnesses at the time of JESUS. These testimonies are valid in any Courts of Law in the World.

5.2 Basically a man who does not see or hear personally from Moses or Aaron is disqualified under the Law of Torah to be a witness for him or against him. This Law of GOD shall never change with time according to the nature of an eternal God. The personal pre-conceived ideas and cultural practices or the tradition are never above God's Law. JESUS rebuked the Scribes for the Jewish tradition to be honored above the Law.

6. Likewise I realize that you use the doctrines of men which are not vetted against the Law of God. If the doctrines of men are accepted above God's Law, then one shall be in serious error and deviate far from the truth. The transgressors of the Law shall perish together with his culture practices or tradition.

Mat 15:1 Then came to JESUS scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying,

Mat 15:2 Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? For they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

Mat 15:3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

Mat 15:4 For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

Mat 15:5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, *It is a gift*, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

Mat 15:6 And honor not his father or his mother, *he shall be free*. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

Mat 15:7 Ye hypocrites, well did *Isaiah* prophesy of you, saying,

Mat 15:8 This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoreth me with *their* lips; but *their heart* is far from me.

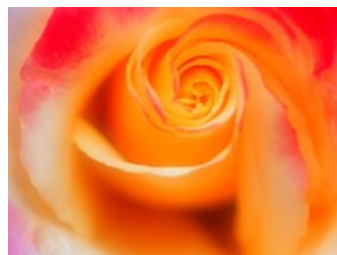
Mat 15:9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching *for doctrines the commandments of men*.

7. The priest or prophet who is appointed to their office shall be anointed by another existing priest or prophet to affirm that he shall be a truthful witness and in service for GOD.

Leviticus 8:12 And he [Moses] poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

1 Samuel 16:13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

A priest or prophet, who is not officially anointed for service, is never sanctioned by GOD. So the words from a false prophet and all his followers shall perish in the lake of burning fire after the Day of Judgment.



8. The Word of God in the Holy Bible, given by the holy prophets of GOD, and apostles and disciples of JESUS shall be preserved as the truth forever. "Of a truth I perceive that GOD is no respecter of persons" (Acts 10:34). The Book from latter "prophet" shall never be respected by GOD as the final testament unless it measures up to the standard of all prophets before him "for GOD is no respecter of persons".

8.1 God will never respect the testimony of one prophet to be above another prophet unless he is the Son of God. So there is absolutely no truth that the works of one so-called prophet shall supersede the works of God written by over 40 holy men of God. Once again, "God is no respecter of persons". I will reiterate that "God is no respecter of persons" until the truth get into our spirit.

9. I am very surprised that a book which comes from an un-anointed man dictated to his companions for writing down within a period of 22 years could supersede the book which comes from GOD in His wisdom by inspiring over 40 holy men written within a period of 1,500 years. I will reiterate the Mosaic Law which GOD gave on the minimum of 2 truthful witnesses required to determine the truth of a matter shall prevail.

10. Obviously your judgment is in grave error when you accept the words from one man who is not an eye-witness to the events which happened over 2,100 years before him for the Torah of Moses and 570 years before him for the Gospel of JESUS. You have been hypocritical for not applying the same criteria to evaluate the originality and the truth of both Holy Scriptures.

11. When God's given Law is ignored, the first charge against us is already defenseless. Ignorance cannot be an excuse on the Day of Judgment when God has sent His prophets and His witnesses such as the Christians to teach on how the truth can be determined from the Word of God in the Holy Bible. If the principle of the Law on 2 truthful witnesses has been complied with, then the grace of God may be invoked on the Day of Judgment in case what we believe is still not the truth. The principle of the Law on 2 truthful witnesses shall always prevail over the false pre-conceived ideas, false doctrines and tradition of men.

XXX

As for prejudices, I see it as not as strong for me with regards to religion (of course I would be a fool to say that I don't have preconceived beliefs), for many reasons but the 2 main reasons is

1. I am not talking about which TV show is the best, rather I am talking about an eternity of hell or heaven based on the logic and reasoning god gave me.
2. I grew up with 3 religions in my household, I was born a muslim (alhamdu lillah - thank god) however I have cousins who are Hindus and Christians. Therefore when I discuss religion I try my best to make sure that when we seek uniqueness in religion that it is in fact unique, because I am certain that you believe as I do that there is only ONE path to god, because if you believed otherwise you would not be having this conversation with me.



12. >>>

Obviously JESUS says He is the only way but not what every one likes to hear.

John 14:6 JESUS saith unto him, "I AM The Way, The Truth, and The Life: no man cometh unto the FATHER, but by ME." [KJV]

XXX

So when I have a conversation with you or anyone I think along the lines of these 3 great religions and structure my understanding. Just to give you an example, when I speak to my christian friends I am told "you muslims limit god to say he didn't come on earth" so I say ok, then I ask what makes hinduism a false religion because they believe that god not only came in the form of a man but any and every thing that man interacts with god has taken the form, then of course the topic switches to them and the idols, which in pure hinduism there is no idols, in the state of narivana a hindu prays to god without any form, the form is for the lower hindu who has not attained the state of narivana. And of course we are left out there without a proper understanding of the religion of god.

13. >>>

I am sorry that I am not interested to discuss about a religion but a RELATIONSHIP with the Heavenly FATHER. Christians are having a loving relationship with one GOD the Creator who revealed Himself through His Son the Messiah as the FATHER in Heaven. It is this Father and Son relationship that impressed me to worship such a loving FATHER in Heaven. I am not impressed with any religions apart from the Father and Son relationship.

14. +++

FACT ONE:

God is unlike a man that He should lie; God shall never change His words; God shall do what He said and always keep His promises.

XXX

I agree, and I do expect that we will hold this fact dear to us through our discussions.

15. >>>

BUT I noticed that you have not held it dear to you through your discussion. Let me quote it as where it went wrong.

Quote

And yes the quran does not use the term "the son of god" for it to be confused with the physical son of god.... And as such god was particular of the words which were used in the quran so that there is no misconception left except for those that intend on deviating from god's truth.

Unquote

15.1. As God is not a man that he should change His word, there is no truth for Him to change the title from 'The Son of God' given to JESUS to the son of Mary which contradicts with the Nature of an Eternal GOD. Malachi 3:6 "For I *am* the LORD, I change not..." The JEWS can understand the term 'The Son of God' and the Christians can understand it too. But Muhammad cannot accept the term "The Son of God" because he did not believe that God has manifested in the Flesh!

15.2. GOD will always address JESUS as "My Beloved SON" (Matthew 3:17 & 17:5) and never "the son of Mary" which contradicts HIS OWN CONFESSION given to JESUS and also contradicts with His Nature as one who never change!

16. +++

Jeremiah 8:8 [Saith The LORD] How do ye say, "We are wise, and the LAW of the LORD is with us?" Lo, certainly in vain made he it; the pen of the scribes is in vain. [KJV]

Does the Word of God in Jeremiah 8:8 prove that the scribes ALTER the Law of the LORD, that is The TORAH? The Book of Jeremiah was written around 627 - 586 B.C. In fact this particular verse does not speak for the latter Books. Therefore it has no relevancy to the New Testament of the Holy Bible, which is the collection of 27 Books written between 49 A.D. and 96 A.D.

XXX

Here I think you have some confusions, One must question if he is to find the truth, I am sure you can agree with that, and if we were having this conversation where I would have enough time to speak back and forth with you on this one topic alone I would ask you the following.

1. do you accept then that there is potential for ALL of the scripture prior to Jeremiah to be altered?



>>>

16.1 Now you cannot presume that "All of the scripture" have the potential to be altered because the Word of GOD does NOT say so. To say something which GOD does not explicitly imply is obviously an outright error!!! For sure Jeremiah 8:8 was actually a rebuke from GOD for the Scribes, not just let it be. You have to understand that GOD raised up prophet after prophets to guide the children of Israel and not let His Law be altered. Prophet Jeremiah was there to serve the purpose of restoration of the Law if any sections have been illegally altered. It is unwise to profane the Holy Scripture of GOD by mere presumption drawn from this particular verse. Did any other prophets speak against the Scribes after Jeremiah? As the Law on the number of 2 truthful witnesses shall establish the truth of the matter, we find only prophet Jeremiah spoke against the Scribes and there is no other later prophet rebuking the Scribes. So there is no truth to conclude that the Scribes by nature will alter the Scripture. If one made a false charge against GOD that His Word is corrupt, then it is a blasphemy against GOD and shall end it up in deepest hell-fire as you agreed earlier (see Item 5 above). God forbids presumption.

XXX

2. If you accept that then how can you believe that the OT is the words of god because we both believe that the words of god cannot be Altered.

>>>

16.2 As mentioned earlier, GOD always raise up prophet after prophets to preserve His Law and Scripture and guide His people to the path of truth. If you use analytical thinking to evaluate the potential and impossible, it will then be a fair and not a bias judgment. Many prophets after Jeremiah were raised by GOD to preserve His Word as per list below:

Jeremiah 627 - 586 B.C.
Ezekiel 571 B.C.
Daniel 535 B.C.
Hosea 715 B.C.
Joel 835 B.C.
Amos 755 B.C.
Obadiah 853-841 B.C.
Jonah 785-760 B.C.
Micah 700 B.C.
Nahum 663 - 612 B.C.
Habakkuk 607 B.C.
Zephaniah 625 B.C.
Haggai 520 B.C.
Zechariah 520 - 518 B.C.
Malachi 430 B.C.
JESUS 27 – 30 A.D.

XXX

3. if you believe that they are the words of god perserved, then we must ask where was the words of god kept, and of course we both know that it was in the ark of the covenant, and as such the only way to validate this claim would be to look at this scripture which we do not have therefore I dont see how you can validate this claim.



>>>

16.3 The Ark of the Covenant contains amongst other things, 2 tablets on Ten Commandments, the Book of Moses that is the Torah. But the Scribes and other prophets have the copies of the Holy Scripture right to the time of JESUS. When Deuteronomy Chapter 31 was written, the Book of the Law was already in written form and it is likely there are other copies of the Book of the Law kept by the Scribes for reference.

Deuteronomy 31:26 Take **this book of the law**, and put it in the side of the Ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

It is unreasonable to presume that God cannot preserve His own Word. The Book of the Law was available to Joshua after the death of Moses. So it proves that there is more than one copy of the Book of the Law apart from the one kept in the Ark of the Covenant.

16.3.1 As there are 2 witnesses or prophets telling that the Book of the Law was available to them, there is no proof that the Law was not preserved by GOD.

Joshua 1:8 This **Book of the Law** shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

2Kings 22:8 And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found **the Book of the Law** in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.

Around 430BC the Ark of Covenant was still available to the Priests.

2Ch 5:7 And the priests brought in **the ark of the covenant** of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy *place*, even under the wings of the cherubims:

Nehemiah 9:3 And they stood up in their place, and read in **the Book of the Law** of the LORD their God *one* fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshiped the LORD their God.

16.3.2 Basically the prophets after Jeremiah were able to validate that the Law of GOD has not been altered. Prophets serve the purpose to be spoke men for GOD and ensure His word is kept pure and true.

XXX

4. if you accept number 2 then I must ask how then are you convinced on the fact that JESUS(as) is the messiah? I of course believe this based on the quran which I believe is the unaltered words of god, but you as a christian how can you accept this to be true based on the altered text of god which is no longer the words of god? (note we are talking about the prophecies here not the NT)



>>>

16.4 I do not see that the prophecies about JESUS in the Old Testament have been altered. When JESUS came to earth, He quoted the Law or Scripture as what the Prophets, Psalms prophesied about Him and none of His teachings rebuked the scribes have altered the Law and Prophecies. Secondly prophecies are subjective as there is more than one interpretation especially when the dates of fulfillment are not mentioned except the Daniel's prophecy of 70 weeks. Lord JESUS Himself admitted He is the Messiah in the NT. What prophecies about JESUS have been mentioned in the Quran that are missing in the Old Testament??? I do not mean the false prophecy of JESUS (rather prophecies about JESUS) about the coming Ahmad in the Quran.

XXX

5. if the prophecies are potentially false then of course the messiahship of JESUS is now in question, and we must ask what is the proof we now have, and you eluded to it, it is the NT, so we are now to ask are these the words of god? And when I open the gospel and read we find that Luke 1:3 tells us that it is not the words of god but rather Luke's attempt to put the story in order as he thinks it should be, **he does not say it was some inspiration**, does not claim this came from god but rather from his own self. In the muslim religion this is what we call Hadiths (what people remembered) it is not the words of god. So now we are left with the question, where is the words of god to prove the religion you follow to be in fact truth?

>>>

16.5 How could the Book of Luke speaks for the other Books like Matthew, Mark and John??? Each book is authoritative by its own fulfillment of the criteria on canon of scripture. Luke was a physician and a disciple of Paul and known to the other apostles of JESUS. 2Timothy 4:11 Only **Luke** is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

As a believer, the Holy Spirit within Luke will guide him as he writes an account of the Gospel of JESUS after investigating with the eye-witnesses at the time of JESUS.

Luke 1:3 it seemed proper for me also, **as I had examined them all accurately**, to write out the whole, methodically, for thee, excellent Theophilus

Note: That meant LUKE was not making up stories and stretching the evidence: 'as I had examined them all accurately...', but at the same time presenting what happened in a way that rendered it credible. It included, especially, composing the kind of speeches that lead characters would have given. Speeches were very important. Education focused heavily on making speeches, so historians had to do this well.

16.5.1 Now if we employ the same standard for the Quran, it failed the criteria badly because it is not written by Muhammad himself and that he was not an eye-witness to the events of the past nor gathered the facts from the eye-witnesses at the time of JESUS or Abraham or Moses or David. It has obviously breached the Law on the Number of 2 truthful witnesses which GOD gave to mankind through Moses. This Law was quoted by JESUS Himself and it is the true Law of GOD.

16.5.2 BUT what Luke wrote about was confirmed by Matthew and Mark. For example the title of JESUS given by GOD is "My Beloved Son" and not the son of Mary. GOD can not contradict Himself by changing His Mind.



First time: "My Beloved Son" - During the water baptism of JESUS

Mat 3:17 And lo, a voice from heaven, which said: **This is my beloved Son, in whom I have delight.**

Mark 1:11 And there was a voice from the heavens: **Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I delight.**

Luke 3:22 and the Holy Spirit descended upon him, in the bodily likeness of a dove: and there was a voice from heaven, which said: **Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I have delight.**

Second time: "My Beloved Son" - During JESUS' transfiguration on the Mount

Mat 17:5 And while he was yet speaking, lo, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and there was a voice from the cloud which said: **This is my beloved Son, in whom I have pleasure; hear ye him.**

Mark 9:7 And there was a cloud, and it overshadowed them. And a voice issued from the cloud, which said: **This is my beloved Son. Hear ye him.**

Luke 9:35 And there was a voice from the cloud, which said: **This is my beloved Son; hear ye him.**

It is therefore established that GOD shall address JESUS as "My Beloved SON" and not as SON of MARY because GOD's principle shall never change.

16.5.3 From the above analysis, the account of Luke concur with the accounts of Matthew and Mark. In other words, both Matthew the Apostle and Mark the companion of Paul, have attested to the truth of the Gospel of JESUS according to Luke the companion of Paul. If Luke wrote that JESUS was called the "Son of Mary" from Heaven, then I could agree with you that Luke has deviated from the truth.

I have no doubt about Luke had accessed to all the facts and figures at his time of writing and that his writings on the Gospel of JESUS and the Book of Acts of the Apostles have been well accepted to the early Church since the days of the Apostles.

Archaeological findings during the last century have revealed that Luke was a very accurate historian and the two books he authored were absolutely authoritative records of history!

16.5.4 One of the greatest archaeologists of all time was Sir William Ramsay. He studied under the famous German historical schools in the mid-nineteenth century, which taught that the New Testament was a religious treatise written in the mid-200s AD, and not an historical document recorded in the first century. Ramsay was so convinced of this teaching that he entered the field of archaeology and went to Asia Minor to specifically find the physical evidence to refute Luke's biblical record. After years of field study, Ramsay completely reversed his entire view of the Bible and first century history. He wrote: "Luke is a historian of the first rank; not merely are his statements of fact trustworthy, he is possessed of the true historic sense..." In short, this author should be placed along with the greatest of historians.

16.5.5 Luke's accuracy is demonstrated by the fact that he names key historical figures in the correct time sequence. He also uses the correct, and often obscure, government titles in various geographical areas, including the politarchs of Thessalonica, the temple wardens of Ephesus, the procouncil of Cyprus, and the "first man of the island" in Malta. In Luke's announcement of JESUS' public ministry, he mentions, "Lysanius tetrarch of Abilene".

Scholars questioned Luke's credibility since the only Lysanius known for centuries was a leader of Chalcis who ruled from 40-36 BC. However, an inscription dated to the time of Tiberius (14-37 AD) was found, which records a temple dedication naming Lysanius as the "tetrarch of Abila" (Abilene near Damascus). This matched Luke's account and stunned the liberal scholarship of the day.

16.5.6 In the Book of Acts, Paul was brought before Gallio, the proconsul of Achaia. Again, archaeology confirms this account. At Delphi, an inscription from Emperor Claudius was discovered that says, "Lucius Junius Gallio, my friend, and the proconsul of Achaia . . ." Historians date the inscription to 52 AD, which supports the time of Paul's visit there in 51 AD.

16.5.7 When reviewing the research and writings of Saint Luke, famous historian A.N. Sherwin-White declares: "In all, Luke names thirty-two countries, fifty-four cities, and nine islands without error." For the Book of Acts, the confirmation of historicity is overwhelming... Any attempt to reject its basic historicity must now appear absurd.

16.5.8 The Biography of LUKE, the author for the third book on the Gospel of JESUS in the New Testament (NT). Luke is the companion of the Apostle Paul (Phil 1:24, 2 Tim 4:10-11), and is numbered among the Seventy Apostles. He was of Greek origin born in the Hellenistic city of Antioch, and was extremely educated. His studies included Greek philosophy, medicine, and art in his youth. He was also a professional physician. Luke came to Jerusalem where he came to believe in the Lord JESUS. He and Cleopas met the resurrected Lord JESUS on the road to Emmaus (Luke 24).

After Pentecost, Luke returned to Antioch and worked with the Apostle Paul, traveling with him to Rome, and converting JEWS and pagans to the Christian Faith. "Luke, the beloved physician, ... greets you," writes the Apostle Paul to the Colossians (Colossians 4:14). At the request of Christians, Luke wrote his account on the Gospel of JESUS in the first century. According to some accounts this took place around 60 A.D. After St. Paul's martyrdom, St. Luke preached the Gospel throughout Italy, Dalmatia, Macedonia, and other regions. He painted icons of the Most-holy Theotokos—not just one, but three—as well as icons of the Holy Apostles Peter and Paul. For this reason, St. Luke is considered the founder of Christian iconography. In his old age, he visited Libya and Upper Egypt; from Egypt he returned to Greece, where he continued to preach and convert many with great zeal despite his age.

In addition to his Gospel, St. Luke wrote the Acts of the Apostles and dedicated each of these works to Theophilus, the governor of Achaia. Luke was 84 years old when the wicked idolaters tortured him for the sake of Christ and hanged him from an olive tree in the town of Thebes, in Beothia of Greece.

XXX

6. Assuming that there were books written from 49CE to 96CE as you stated, what criteria was used for determining with books of all the books written were to be followed. What criteria was used to give you the 27 books that you have today.

>>>>

16.6 The method used is known as the "Canon of scripture". A Biblical canon or canon of scripture is a definitive list or set of Biblical books considered to be authoritative as scripture by a particular religious community, generally in Judaism or Christianity.

Four Criteria for Canonicity (*why certain books were eventually accepted into the NT Canon, while others were rejected*) are as follows:

1. *Apostolic Origin* - attributed to and/or based on the preaching/teaching of the first-generation apostles (or their closest companions).
2. *Universal Acceptance* - acknowledged by all major Christian communities in the Mediterranean world (by the end of the fourth century).
3. *Liturgical Use* - read publicly along with the OT when early Christians gathered for the Lord's Supper (their weekly worship services).
4. *Consistent Message* - containing theological ideas compatible with other accepted Christian writings (incl. the divinity *and* humanity JESUS).

XXX

As we read the history, we find that the divinity of JESUS was voted on, we read history and find it was the council that voted on the divinity of JESUS responsible for the choice of the books that you have today as your bible.

>>>

17. It is a baseless statement that the divinity of JESUS was voted on. The primary purpose of the Council of Nicea was to resolve the issue of a heretic bishop known as Arius who believed JESUS had a beginning and their false doctrine is known as Arianism. In asserting that Christ the Son, as a created being, but could be worshipped, the Arians were advocating idolatry. The Council of Nicea did not vote to determine the divinity of Christ. Rather, the Council of Nicea affirmed the Apostles' teaching of Christ — the One true God in Deity and Three-in-unity with the Father and the Holy Spirit.

17.1 Based on the authority of the Book of John, it clearly says about JESUS is the Creator of the Universe and He is GOD!

"In the beginning, was the Word; and the Word was with God; and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. Every thing was by his hand; and without him, was not any thing whatever that existed. In him was life; and the life was the light of man." (John 1:1-4)

17.2 The Book of John was used by the early Church since the days of the apostles of JESUS and has long been considered authentic before the Council of Nicea. No vote can make a single book authoritative; the content of the book must be coherent with the other authentic books. So there is no real issue on voting as the authentic books shall be used as the benchmark for deliberating on the other books as whether or not it should be added or rejected from the Canon of Scripture. The ultimate collection of 27 Books for NT is a perfect coherent and inspired Word of GOD.

17.3 The evidence shows that the Bible is unique and that God is its author. The evidence declares that "all Scripture is God breathed and profitable ..." (2 Tim. 3:16) and that "no prophecy of Scripture is a matter of one's own interpretation, for no prophecy was ever made by an act of human will, but men moved by the Holy Spirit spoke from God" (2 Pet. 1:20-21). In view of this, the logical question is: "Would it not be unreasonable for God to fail to providentially care for these inspired documents to preserve them from destruction and so guide in their collection and arrangement that they would all be present with none missing and none added that were not inspired?" God forbids corruption of His perfect Word!

17.4 Looking at the history of the Canon of Scripture, the Gospel of JESUS according to the 4 gospel writers was never disputed except the latter books. Bishop Clement of Rome (c. A.D. 95) mentioned at least 8 New Testament books in a letter; Ignatius of Antioch (c. A.D. 115) also acknowledged about 7 Books; Polycarp, a disciple of John, (c. A.D. 108), acknowledged 15 Letters or Epistles. That is not to say these men did not recognize more letters as canonical, but these are ones they mentioned in their correspondence. Later Irenaeus wrote (c. A.D. 185), acknowledging 21 Books. Hippolytus (A.D. 170-235) recognized 22 books. Even more important was the witness of the Muratorian Canon (A.D. 170), which was a compilation

of books, recognized as canonical at that early date by the church. The Muratorian Canon included all the New Testament books except Hebrews, James, and 3 short epistles of John. (Reference: <http://www.bible-researcher.com/history1.html>)

17.5 The works or acts of all the apostles were written in one book by Luke. For “most excellent Theophilus” Luke compiled the individual events that took place in his presence — as he plainly shows by omitting the martyrdom of Peter [around 65 A.D.] as well as the departure of Paul from the city [of Rome around 64 A.D.] when he journeyed to Spain. Thus the Gospel of JESUS according to Luke must be penned much earlier than 64A.D.

So you can see that the Gospel of JESUS according to Matthew, Luke, Mark and John were already in the Canon of Scripture before the council of Nicea in 325 A.D.

17.6 Then the Council of Nicea could not have anything to vote on the divinity of JESUS when the word of GOD in the Book of John is clear that JESUS is the Creator of all things in heavens and in earth: “Every thing was by his hand; and without him, was not any thing whatever that existed.”



18. XXX

Now I ask how can you accept that 1. god had to be voted on to be god, and 2. the men that voted no these books how can we accept that, when we know at least for politics elections are based on who can convince the others to vote for him even if his promise is a lie. And one more fact that we cannot ignore is that these men were the founders and leaders of the Roman Catholic Church as we know it today, which you reject based on your 27 books statement.

>>>

19. As for the Holy Bible, the foremost criteria for the Old Testament (OT) Canon must be written in Hebrews or Aramaic language and comply with the other criteria on Canon of Scripture. Protestant Canon has 39 Books for the OT and those 7 Books rejected by the Protestant, are not written in Hebrews, known as the apocrypha books. But 35 Books out of 39 Books of OT are similar to Hebrews Tanakh used in Judaism. The Hebrew Tanakh Bible Online can be accessed at <http://www.mechon-mamre.org/p/pt/pt0.htm> but its English Translation may not be perfect.

However both RCC and Protestant have the common 27 Books for the New Testament (NT) Canon. The Canon of Scripture for NT has been practiced since the days of the apostles and the Church merely implemented it officially after endorsing the final Canon of Scripture. The NT written in the Aramaic text has been found. Khaburis Codex of Aramaic origin is believed to be compiled around 165 A.D. In the Colophon therein, the Bishop certified (with his inverted signature and seal) that that the Khaburis was a faithful copy of the second century original from the apostles of JESUS. Of particular interest, is the fact that the Khaburis is written entirely in Aramaic, the tongue of Yeshua, otherwise popularly known as Jesus, the Nazarite.

Does the Council of Nicea in 325 A.D. has any effect on Khaburis Codex? I do not think so. Khaburis Codex is free from the RCC and Greek's influence as the Codex was found at a monastery by the Khabur River a tributary of the River Euphrates, in the remote mountainous region between Southeastern Turkey and Northeastern Syria. The West has no knowledge of it until the two Americans discovered it in 1960's. The Khaburis Codex is based on early NT Canon with 22 Books inclusive of the 4 Books on the Gospel of JESUS. The difference of 5

Books is basically the later books namely Jude, 2nd Peter, 2nd & 3rd John and Revelations. Khaburis Codex 510 Pages Online at <http://whyagain.com/KhaburisKhaboris/index.php> Online translator of Khaburis to English is found at <http://www.dukhrana.com/peshitta/>

19.1 As you have questioned on the authority of the Holy Bible, it is most appropriate to also question the authority of the Quran. Matthew 7:2 JESUS said: "For with the judgment that ye judge, ye shall be judged; and by the measure that ye measure, shall it be measured to you."

As for the history of the transmission of Quranic text, it was in recital forms and the manuscripts are not compiled into a Book until around 652A.D. The compilation of Quran by Caliph Uthman who formed the Commission, went through the process of gathering the manuscript from Hasfah (a widow and remarried to Muhammad) and he asked those who could remember the recitation to come forward to confirm certain verses. But the problem does not only arise from the gathering of manuscripts as there are many reciters who were killed in the wars. There was also prejudice against Abdullah Ibn Mas'ud who was one of the Muhammad's favorite men who could recite 70 surahs at a time.

19.2 The Commission's compiled texts have many variations as compared to the personal copy Musaf (book) of Abdullah Ibn Mas'ud. As mentioned earlier Ibn Mas'ud could recite 70 surahs perfectly before Muhammad, his ability to discern which verses are original and without interpolations was highly respected.

For a better understanding let us examine the some examples of Uthman and Ibn Mas'ud versions:

19.2.1. Surah 2.275

The Commission approved text would translate;

...those who devour usury will not stand except like the standing of a person touched by Satan.

Ibn Mas'ud's original text would translate;

...those who devour usury will not be able to stand on the "Day of Resurrection" except like the standing of a person touched by Satan.

19.2.2. Surah 5.91

The Commission approved text would translate;

...fast for three days.

Ibn Mas'ud's original text would translate;

...fast for three "successive" days.

19.2.3. Surah 33.6

The Commission approved text would translate;

...and his (Prophet's) wives are their mothers

Ibn Mas'ud's original text would translate;

...and his (Prophet's) wives are their mothers and he is their father.

19.2.4. Surah 3.127 (This verse is numbered 3:133 in Yusuf Ali & Pickthall)

The Commission approved text would translate;

Be quick in the race for forgiveness from your Lord...

Ibn Mas'ud's original text would translate;

"Be ahead" in the race for forgiveness from your Lord...

It seems that Ibn Mas'ud never accepted Uthman's Qur'an and Uthman may have even had Ibn Mas'ud publicly whipped for this.

19.3 Ibn Mas'ud refused to deliver his copy to the committee whose president, although one of the readers of the word of Allah, had earned much less trust and authority than he. This refusal

incited such a level of indignation from the Khalif that he publicly whipped the "old saint". This old companion of the prophet had two ribs broken from the violence of the strikes and that he died after three days. This cruelty, that drew upon Othman the hatred of his contemporaries, is today regarded by the "schutes" as an atrocious crime. (T. J. Newbold, Journal Asiatique, December 1843, p. 385)

19.4 One could boast the transmission of the words was done wonderfully well by regular recital of the suras but could everyone sincerely say from the bottom of the heart, the revelation of those words are indeed given by Gabriel from God or by the Holy Spirit who strengthens the mind of the prophet to recite exactly what he heard from God Almighty? If so, why are there many contradictions with the earlier scriptures? To accuse the earlier scripture that it has been altered is purely baseless and ridiculous. It is just a last ditch to save the fake religion from collapse at the expense of rejecting the truth and profaning the Holy Scripture. God Almighty shall never permit His word to be corrupt lest He is a liar. You can see that 35 Books of the Protestant Canon tally with the Hebrews Tanakh; but how many passages in your Book tally with the Hebrews Tanakh???

In reality, when a message is overheard by a man, re-told to another man, the originality of the message would be lost in the transmission. It is said there are 7 Ahrufs (ways) but the Commission headed by Caliph Uthman, rewrote the manuscripts of various Ahrufs, gathered from Hasfa and other witnesses, into a single Book – The Quran which means 6 Ahrufs were missing. Then Caliph Uthman ordered to destroy all the manuscripts of other Ahrufs except for Hasfa copy was returned to her but later it was also destroyed after her death.

Bukhari: vol. 6, hadith 514, p. 482; book 61

Narrated Umar bin Al-Khattab: Allah's Apostle then said, "It was revealed in this way. This Qur'an has been revealed to be recited in seven different ways, so recite of it whichever is easier for you."

19.5 It is said in the Hadith that there is a partial missing stoning verse in Arabic, Ayat al Rajm told by Ayesha, youngest wife of Muhammad. Ibn Majah said that the remainder of Suratu'l-Ahzab (xxxiii) was written on a leather roll and placed underneath the bed of the Prophet. When Muhammad died, 'Ayesha accompanied his funeral to the grave, and on her return she found that a goat had eaten the roll with all.'

The Torah on the sin of adultery is to be stoned to death.

Leviticus 20:10 And the man that committeth adultery with *another* man's wife, *even he* that committeth adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

Proverbs 6:32 *But* whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he *that* doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

More details on stoning verse in Quran:

<http://inthenameofallah.org/Missing%20Stoning%20Verse.html>

19.6 According to Umar [ibn al Khattab], the stoning verse was part of the original Quran, the revelation which Allah sent down. But now it is missing. In many of the traditions we find numerous reports of adulterous men and women who were stoned by Muhammad and his companions.

Yet we read in today's Quran:

Sura 24:2 that the penalty for adultery is 100 lashes.

Umar said, adultery was not only a capital offence, but one which demanded stoning.

That verse is now missing from the Quran, and that is why Umar raised this issue.

24:2 The woman and the man guilty of adultery or fornication flog each of them with a hundred stripes: let not compassion move you in their case in a matter prescribed by Allah if ye believe in Allah and the Last Day: and let a party of the Believers witness their punishment

Sahih Muslim Hadith - Hadith 4191 Narrated by Ubadah ibn as-Samit
Allah's Messenger (peace be upon him) said: Receive (teaching) from me, receive (teaching) from me. Allah has ordained a way for those (women). When an unmarried male commits adultery with an unmarried female (they should receive) one hundred lashes and banishment for one year. And in case of married male committing adultery with a married female, they shall receive one hundred lashes and be stoned to death.

Sahih Al-Bukhari Hadith - Hadith 8.806 Narrated by Abu Huraira
A man came to Allah's Apostle while he was in the mosque, and he called him, saying, "O Allah's Apostle! I have committed illegal sexual intercourse." The Prophet turned his face to the other side, but that man repeated his statement four times, and after he bore witness against himself four times, the Prophet called him, saying, "Are you mad?" The man said, "No." The Prophet said, "Are you married?" The man said, "Yes." Then the Prophet said, "Take him away and stone him to death." Jabir bin 'Abdullah said: I was among the ones who participated in stoning him and we stoned him at the Musalla. When the stones troubled him, he fled, but we overtook him at Al-Harra and stoned him to death.

19.6.1 Was Caliph Uthman a prophet authorized by Muhammad to compile the Quran? (No, according to your own belief, Mohammad was the last.)

19.6.2 Was he infallible, sinless and perfect? (No, according to your beliefs, only a prophet is sinless.)

19.6.3 Was his Judgment unquestionable? (No, according to your beliefs, only prophets led by Allah have perfect judgment.)

19.6.4 If not, how can you know he did not destroy the true Quran and keep a false Quran – the same Quran you read today?

19.6.5 Ask yourself carefully, and determine if you can know whether your Quran really is unchanged from what Allah gave Mohammad or if you have been reading false scriptures ever since the time of Caliph Uthman. Are you sure the book you have now is the true word of God?

19.6.6 Based on the Hadith, the companions of Muhammad wrote down the revelations while he was reciting the revelations to them. You know for sure that the companions of Muhammad are not prophets and neither have they received the inspiration of the Holy Spirit as he only inspired Muhammad as told in your Quran. Being illiterate as you claimed (which I do not think so), how could he know for sure that the words used by his companions are the exact meaning which the unknown spirit gave to him?

19.6.7 Based on the narrative of the Hadith, Caliph Uthman “standardised” the Quran, he destroyed all other manuscripts copies than the one used by Muhammad’s widow, Hafsa; which was the basis for the “standard” version. Where are the original manuscripts for verification?

19.6.8 Based on the Sahih Muslim Hadith - Hadith 4191, both adulterer and adulteress must be stoned to death apart from the 100 lashes mentioned in the Quran. When we compared it to the Torah, the Law on adultery and the Gospel of JESUS according to John, reiterated the

same Law of stoning to death in John 8:5. Obviously the Quran was corrupted by the false Muslims and neither the JEWS nor the Christians.

19.7 Quran has many contradictions against the Torah and the Gospel; Surah 3:3 which says that it is confirming the earlier 2 Books has no truth in its statement of claim. The percentage of error from a prophet who does not write the message from God Himself is absolutely higher than the Biblical prophets who wrote the message themselves except LORD JESUS who had 12 apostles or witnesses to testify for Him. As far as the New Testament is concerned, the Gospel message from the affirmation by 2 or more witnesses shall suffice to vindicate the truth of the Gospel and that is why the Gospel of JESUS written by 4 writers remains unedited and not rewritten into a single Book.

19.8 So the Christian Bible has been corrupted you say? "Muslims should note that nowhere in the Qur'an there is there even a suggestion that the Biblical text has been altered or corrupted. The word *"tahrif"* is never used with reference to the Bible itself. The Qur'an occasionally accuses the JEWS of concealing the truth but it never levels this accusation at Christians. It in no way implies that the text of the Bible has been corrupted. In fact, the Qur'an attests to the validity of the Christian Gospels and the Torah."

<http://bibleprobe.com/corruptedquran.htm>

19.9 "The records of the Qur'an's compilation in the heritage of Your Belief, however, show convincingly that there were a whole number of different codices in vogue during the first generation after Muhammad's demise and that these all varied considerably from one another. The adoption of a single text came only twenty years after his death and only through the unilateral choice of one of the varying codices as the standard text at the expense of the others." <http://www.answering-Your-Belief.org/Gilchrist/Jam/chap3.html>

19.10 Obviously Christians and JEWS do not corrupt their own Holy Books. So how the Quran could be used as an authentic Book against the Holy Bible when there is convincing proof that the stoning verse had been corrupted by the Muslims and not the Christians??? This is just the tip of an ice-berg. Those ignoring this crucial evidence will perish together with the false doctrines in the hell-fire.

20. XXX

Now you asked me to speak with you without predjudice, and I dont think that anything that I stated can be conscrewed as predjudice, of course maybe you might think it is because I refer to the quran and hadith, but I site them as my examples that I understand to be truth, so I ask, if you answer these questions with pure logic and refraining from your prejudices would you come up with the same conclusion that I came with, and that is the NT is also not the words of god. And if not, please I would like to know what is your rational for this, because again what you say may bring me closer to the truth or may allow you to come closer to the truth god and only god alone knows.

>>>

21. To say that NT is not the Word of GOD is baseless because you have no way to refute that the Holy Spirit as promised by JESUS indwells in the Gospel writers. As I mentioned earlier, by the principle of the 2 truthful witnesses required to establish the truth of a matter, there are already more than 2 apostles writing the Gospel and the letters to the early Churches in Jerusalem and Asia Minor. These apostles are eye-witnesses unlike those who write or compile Quran. The words of JESUS are the word of His Father whom He called GOD. Basically all the 4 accounts on the Gospel of JESUS are 100% the Word of GOD. As for the other Books in the NT, the inspired words of the apostles shall be taken as the Word of GOD too. Now the inspiration by the Holy Spirit of God is different from the prophecy of the Holy Spirit. The latter is the Spirit of GOD moved the mouth of the prophets to speak word-by-word.

As for inspiration of GOD, the writer can be companion of the apostle of JESUS who depends on the Holy Spirit given to him, to guide him in writing the Gospel in truth. The apostle of JESUS may check the writing of his companion to ensure the truth of the good news is preserved. If there is any discrepancy, the apostle of JESUS could have corrected it before it goes in circulation to all the churches. The Apostles of JESUS have been promised to receive the gift of the Holy Spirit who is the Teacher and Comforter from The FATHER, to BRING ALL THINGS to their Remembrance on what JESUS HAD TEACHED while He was on earth. So the Holy Spirit is always there to teach and guide them in truth.

John 14:26 "But the Comforter, *which* is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, He shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you."

With the guidance of the Holy Spirit from the Father sent in the Name JESUS to all His apostles, companions and believers, I shall never doubt that the NT is indeed The WORD OF GOD.

22. +++

A Jewish scribe was a record-keeper or an expert in the Law, one well versed in the Scripture, or esteemed to be so.

23. XXX:

Luke 1:3 proves this as untrue as far as who wrote this, Luke was a doctor not a scribe. Also a high percentage of the 27 books you have is from Paul not from people who interacted with JESUS.

>>>

24. A Scribe is an expert for the Jewish Law which is meant for the OT and not for the NT. Gospel writers are not called the Scribes. Gospel writers are written by apostles of JESUS and the companions of the apostles of JESUS. Luke is a companion of Apostle Paul and known to other apostles of JESUS. He was writing an investigation report based on historical facts at his time and not merely a conjecture. He took the initiative to write the Gospel and the Holy Spirit of God led him to write in truth and in good order. Nothing happen under heaven is by accident as God is in sovereign control of all things. So to allege that Luke wrote the Gospel without inspiration is utterly baseless as the Holy Spirit dwells in the hearts of all believers. JESUS' promise is forever true: "I am with you always unto the end of the world".

Matthew 28:20 JESUS said: "Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I AM with you always, even unto the end of the world."

25. +++:

When JESUS came to earth and began his ministry (around 28 AD), did He rebuke the Scribes for altering the Law of GOD? No, it is about false interpretation of the LAW and not about corrupting the scripture. So Muslims have misunderstood and quoted Jeremiah 8:8 out of context to make a false charge against the Holy Scripture.

XXX

26. Were the scribes who lived in the time of Jerimiah alive? The answer would be no, so how would JESUS be rebuking them? Of course he would not be because they were not around, and yes it is the inturpretation of the law that he can speak about to the people alive. And what did he teach?

>>>

27 If the nature of the Scribes remains unchanged, they will truly alter the Law habitually down the years. As the evidence shows that GOD rebuke the scribes for their mistakes and never

repeat it until JESUS time. JESUS still quoted the scripture to defend the temptation from Satan. So where is the proof of the corruption of scripture???

XXX

28. See there is 2 parts to belief in god, part of it is faith (spirituality) and the other part is action. The JEWS in the time of JESUS had restricted themselves to the action of the law, without meaning behind it. Like for instance the law of stoning the adulter and adulteress, JESUS was confronted with the woman to be stoned but the man was no where in the story. So this is why JESUS came to teach the spirituality of the law, you cannot have one without the other.

>>>

29. Of course JESUS came to teach on the spiritual aspect of the Law. But it is not the Law that saves a man from hell-fire. The Law of God is to compel man to realize that he cannot be saved by Law and have to depend on the Grace of GOD given through JESUS the Messiah.

As from the instance that you cited, the adulterer was not there but it did not mean the adulteress woman was not guilty as JESUS reminded her "sin no more".

John 8:11 She said, No man, Lord. And JESUS said unto her, "Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more."

As the Law on adultery says both adulterer and adulteress shall be put to death. In this case, there would be no justice to put the woman to death while the adulterer is scot-free. JESUS then convicted the conscience of the Scribes and Pharisees by writing their sins on the ground.

John 8:7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, "He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her."

Joh 8:8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

Joh 8:9 And they which heard *it*, being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last: and JESUS was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

Joh 8:10 When JESUS had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

JESUS came to save the world and not to judge it. So He helped the woman to have a second chance to repent and live a holy life. BUT JESUS will come the second time to judge the world.

Luke 19:10 For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

John 12:47 JESUS said: And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

JESUS is The Judge on the Day of Judgment.

John 12:48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: The Word that I have spoken, The SAME shall judge him in the Last Day.

The true spirituality of the teachings of JESUS is to be "born-again" based on faith in Him. He reminds clearly none can see the Kingdom of God or enter Paradise unless he is born-again.

John 3:3 JESUS answered and said unto him, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

30. XXX

If I say I believe in god, and in this god that I believe in, there is a restriction of illegal sex, yet I have a different whore every night, by my actions I do not believe in god, because if I did I would refrain from what god and made illegal for me.

The opposite is also true, lets say the god I believe in says "eye for eye, tooth for tooth", and we are playing baseball and the ball accidentally knocks me in the jaw and breaks my tooth,

now if I come to you to extract that tooth is that my profession in belief of god? The answer is no, because this spirituality behind this is that you should forgive, however you have the rights towards it if it is truly a crime against you.

So again there is a balance that must be met, it is partly spiritual and partly action, and your teachings teach you this as well. Good works and faith are important:

Titus 3:8

This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

31. >>>

Yea, good works and faith must go together. Faith without good works is DEAD.

James 2:19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou dost well; the demons also believe, and tremble.

James 2:20 "Wouldst thou know, O frail man, that Faith without Works is dead?"

However, Faith must be rested on the one who declared "I am The truth" and His Words must be followed in totality and not in partiality. If faith in God alone can save, then the Devil and His demons will be in Paradise too for they also believe in one God. The Devil and his demons will be denied to enter Paradise because they do not serve JESUS the Messiah even though they believe in one God. So you have to evaluate whether or not the teachings in Your Belief exceeding the faith of the Devil and his demons. As for the Christians, we have the Messiah who is the High Priest in Heaven; who have paid in full of the ransom for every one who believe that He is the Son of God, and obey all His commandments such as water baptism, holy communion, love one another and share His Gospel to all peoples.

32. +++

To understand how the prophecy of GOD comes about and the background on the Author of the prophecy must be clearly understood. Apostle Peter under the inspiration of GOD has revealed it to us in the Books of 1ST & 2ND PETER.

<clipped>

1Peter 1:12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the Gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from Heaven; which things the angels desire to look into.

1Peter 1:13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of JESUS Christ

33. XXX

I find this passage very interesting, the first thing one logical mind must ask, is where is this gospel spoken about here. We are told that there are those who went out and preached it, so it must exist, so where is it? And in verse 13 im sure you have a different interperation of this, but when I read "at the revelation of Jesus Christ" that statements rings into the statement which I am certain you would no take exception to which is that "the revelation of Moses" or any other prophet we believe to have revelations which they gave to mankind.

34. >>>

Apostle Peter was the follower of JESUS and he saw and heard the teachings of JESUS. Peter also wrote about born-again in order to inherit eternal life. "At the revelation of JESUS CHRIST" basically implies the teachings of JESUS on the redemption of the sins of the World by His Blood and not by one's deeds.

1Pet 1:18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, *as* silver and gold, from your vain conversation *received* by tradition from your fathers;

1Pet 1:19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

The gospel is the good news of Jesus which are basically his teachings recorded in the 4 books of the Gospel with centre message about Eternal Life. If you search through the 4 Books of the Gospel, it is all about eternal life and how to inherit it.

Matthew 19:16 And one came, drew near, and said to him: Good Teacher, what good thing must I do, that eternal life may be mine?

Mark 10:17 And as he walked in the way, one ran and fell upon his knees, and asked him, and said: Good Teacher, what must I do, to inherit eternal life?

Luke 10:25 And behold, a Scribe stood up to try him, and said: Teacher, what must I do, to inherit eternal life?

John 3:15 That whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have eternal life.

1Pe 1:23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth forever.

Simon Peter revealed that JESUS is seated on the right hand of GOD where angels and powers of Satan are all under Him. JESUS is definitely above Angels. As JESUS sits on the throne right hand of GOD, it is assured that He is in Heaven. We shall figure out shortly whether JESUS is one with GOD.

1Pe 3:21 The like figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

1Pe 3:22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

35. XXX

Again I understand we will have a different interpretation of this verse and I don't wish that we spend too much time on it, because neither of us would be convinced to change our stance on what is meant by this verse. But again what I would like to know is what was that gospel which was preached, because we are told that Jesus and his disciples went out and preached the gospel but we are never really told what that gospel was. (ref. Luke 9:6, Luke 20:1)

36. >>>

JESUS preached the gospel or good news with a centre message about Eternal Life or to be "born again". A Pharisee Nicodemus came to JESUS one night secretly to hear from JESUS:

John 3:1 And there was a man of the Pharisees there, whose name was Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews.

John 3:2 And he came to Jesus by night, and said to him: Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher sent from God; for no one can work those signs which thou workest, unless God be with him.

John 3:3 Jesus replied, and said to him: Verily, verily, I say to thee, That, unless a man be born anew, he cannot behold the kingdom of God.

John 3:4 Nicodemus said to him: How can an old man be born? Can he enter a second time into his mother's womb and be born?

John 3:5 Jesus replied, and said to him Verily, verily, I say to thee, That, unless a man be born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God.

Joh 3:6 That which is born of the flesh, is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit, is spirit.

Joh 3:7 Be not surprised that I said to thee, Ye must be born anew.

If you look at the teachings of JESUS , you will know that every one must be “born again” in order to ENTER into His Kingdom.

37. +++

FACT TWO: The Spirit of Jesus Christ existing in the Prophets of old revealed when Jesus Himself would come to earth to commence the salvation plan of GOD.

38. XXX

This fact I say is false, and as we examine your proof for this, you will understand why I deny this.

39. >>>

The doctrine of yours is based on weak 2 contradictory verses in your Book. The Holy Spirit and Angel Gabriel are never equated as the same person in your Book too. But you were falsely equating those 2 persons as the same person Gabriel!

Your judgment is wrong as the Spirit of Jesus Christ is actually REPRESENTED BY the Holy Spirit who does not speak of his own but for JESUS only. As JESUS and Holy Spirit are One, their term may be used interchangeably.

John 16:13 JESUS said: “Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall NOT speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will show you things to come.”

John 16:14 He shall glorify me [JESUS]: for he shall receive of mine, and shall show *it* unto you.

John 16:15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine [JESUS], and shall show *it* unto you.

John 14:26 But the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my Name [JESUS], he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

40. +++

2Peter 1:20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the Scripture is of any private interpretation.
2Peter 1:21 For the prophecy came NOT in old time by the will of man: but holy men of GOD spake as they were MOVED BY the Holy Ghost.

41. XXX:

Your insinuation is that the Holy Ghost is in fact jesus to prove your statement, but lets look at what your bible tells you with regards to this Holy Ghost.

Lets read (Isaiah 63:9-10)

9In all their affliction *he was afflicted*, and THE ANGEL OF HIS PRESENCE saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10But they rebelled, and vexed **HIS HOLY SPIRIT**: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

Now when one reads this out of context you will assume we are talking about 2 separate beings, but once read in context *we see clearly that the holy spirit is in fact an angel, and muslims believe that all revelation to all the prophets came via the angel Jibreel (Gabriel) (as).* So as I

said in the premiss of your fact 2, [this I do not accept based on what your scripture it's self states.](#)

42. >>>

[You have misquoted the scripture.](#) Now when King David sinned against GOD by adultery, he prayed to GOD for not removing the Holy Spirit!!! As all kings and priests are anointed for service of GOD, they have the holy spirit in them, not an angel inside them. Hahaha...

King David prayed:

Psalms 51:11 "Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy **Holy Spirit** from me."

Just one verse before Isaiah 63:9 and one verse after Isaiah 63:10 will reveal the truth in its perfect order. Based on Psalms 51:11 and Isaiah 63:11, the Holy Spirit stays within the prophets and not an Angel inside them!!! Of course both the Holy Spirit and Angel can be with the prophet at the same time; Holy Spirit within and Angel outside the prophet. So the Holy Spirit is the Spirit of GOD and not Gabriel. The verse of Isaiah 63:11 speaks clearly that God put His Holy Spirit within the prophet. A clearer verse shall prevail over the interpretation of an ambiguous verse.

Isa 63:8 For He [GOD] said, "Surely they *are* my people, children *that* will not lie: so He was their Savior."

Isa 63:9 In all their affliction He [GOD] was afflicted, and the ANGEL of His Presence saved them: in His love and in His pity He redeemed them; and He [GOD] bore them, and carried them all the days of old.

Isa 63:10 But they rebelled, and vexed His Holy Spirit: therefore He was turned to be their enemy, *and* He fought against them.

Isa 63:11 Then He remembered the days of old, Moses, *and* His people, *saying*, "Where *is* He that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of His flock? Where *is* He [GOD] that **put his Holy Spirit WITHIN him?**"

42.1 The Holy Spirit shall enter the priests once they are anointed by oil for service of God. David received the Holy Spirit after the ordination service conducted by the Priest Samuel.

1 Sa 16:13 Then **Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him** in the midst of his brethren: and the **Spirit of the LORD came upon** David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

1Sa 16:14 But the **Spirit of the LORD departed** from Saul, and an Evil Spirit from the LORD troubled him.

1Sa 16:15 And Saul's servants said unto him, "Behold now, an Evil Spirit from God troubleth thee."

Note: The evil spirit from GOD means the evil spirit from hell permitted by GOD to torment Saul.

The Evil Spirit may depart from Saul after hearing the sound of harp played by David to energize his spirit but will return again to torment him.

1Sa 16:23 And it came to pass, **when the evil spirit from God** was upon Saul, that David took a harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

42.2 All false prophets are having the evil spirit from hell permitted by GOD to speak through them. Saul had an Evil Spirit which will make him a false prophet. So every false prophet has evil spirit or lying spirit speaking through the prophet. That is how an illiterate man may be deceived by the distorted messages from Satan. At a later part, I shall prove that Satan know

the Scripture of God better than any man by citing the temptation of Eve and Adam in Garden of Eden.

1Sa 18:9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

1Sa 18:10 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and David played with his hand, as at other times: and *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand.

1Sa 18:11 And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall *with it*. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

1Sa 18:12 And Saul was afraid of David, because the LORD was with him, and was departed from Saul.

42.3 From the above verses, it is confirmed that the Holy Spirit abide with David while the Evil Spirit may enter and depart from the unforgiving Saul. When the evil spirit enters Saul, he could prophesy but not of GOD. So it is how false prophets prophesied by the evil spirits which are not of GOD.

Numbers 11:25 clearly confirms my understanding that GOD may pass the Holy Spirit from the prophet Moses and gave the anointing of the Holy Spirit to 70 Elders, when the Holy Spirit rested upon on Elders or entered into them, they were moved by the Holy Spirit to prophesy without ceasing!

Numbers 11:25 And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spoke unto him [Moses], and took of the Spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, *that*, when the Spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease

42.4 The spirit in the Prophet either of GOD or of the Devil, can be tested by the words they uttered and recorded in the Book.

1Jn 4:1 My beloved, believe not all spirits; but discriminate among spirits, whether they are of God: for many false prophets have gone out into the world.

1Jn 4:2 By this the Spirit of God is known, every spirit that confesseth that JESUS the Messiah hath come in the Flesh, is of God.

1Jn 4:3 And every spirit which confesseth not that JESUS the Messiah hath come in the Flesh, is not of God; but he is of the false Messiah, of whom ye have heard that he cometh, and now is he already in the world.

42.5 Now all Muslims declare that GOD never come in the Flesh as a man. So not a single Muslim will confess the Son of GOD has come in the Flesh rather the son of Mary has come as the prophet and not as the Son of GOD.

Now the glaring contradiction in Quran is for a Day to Allah is equal to 1,000 years and also 50,000 years.

SURAH 22:47 (1 Day to Allah = 1,000 years to man)

YUSUF ALI

Yet they ask thee to hasten on the Punishment! But God will not fail in His Promise. Verily a Day in the sight of thy Lord is like a thousand years of your reckoning.

SURAH 70:4 (1 Day = 50,000 years)

YUSUF ALI: The angels and the spirit ascend unto him in a Day the measure whereof is fifty thousand years

If the spirit and angels travel at the speed of 1 day to reach heaven, it will take 1 day for angels to reach planet Earth from Heaven. So angel Gabriel took 1 day to reach Earth and this 1 day to GOD is 1,000 years to man's reckoning. When GOD asked Gabriel to deliver the message to Muhammad, it shall reach him in 1,000 years. By then Muhammad died at age of 62 years

and thus already dead for at least 938 years. Hence this proves to me that Muhammad does not have the spirit of truth or the Holy Spirit of GOD.

Did Muhammad teach that Gabriel is the Holy Spirit? No.

Let's Quran speaks for Muhammad.

Surah 17:85 (Pickthal)

They will ask thee concerning the Spirit. Say: "The Spirit is by command of my Lord, and of knowledge ye have been vouchsafed but little."

42.6 There is no clear statement that the Spirit is the Gabriel but He is by command of Allah. So the Spirit is not God neither Gabriel but he is under the command of Allah.

What did JESUS teach about the Holy Spirit?

42.7 JESUS says whosoever speak against the Holy Spirit, has committed an unpardonable sin for eternity! So the Holy Spirit must be GOD otherwise it cannot be an eternal sin. If the Gabriel is the Holy Spirit, then Gabriel is GOD! No way. GOD forbids. It is extremely blasphemous to say the Holy Spirit is Gabriel if one truly believes the words of JESUS.

Mat 12:31 [JESUS said] Therefore I say to you, that all sins and contumelies shall be forgiven to men; but the contumely which is against the Spirit, shall not be forgiven to men.

Mat 12:32 And whoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it will be forgiven him: but whoever shall speak against the Holy Spirit, it will NOT be forgiven him;---not in this world, and not in the world to come.

42.8 So who is the Holy Spirit in explicit words of JESUS or His witnesses and apostles?

Mat 28:19 Go ye, therefore, and instruct all nations; and baptize them **in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.**

Mark 1:8 I have baptized you with water; **but he will baptize you with the Holy Spirit.**

Holy Spirit is the person who speaks through the holy man or true Prophet

Mark 12:36 For David himself saith, BY the Holy Spirit: "**The Lord said to my Lord; Seat thyself on my right hand, until I place thy enemies as a footstool beneath thy feet.**"

Luke 1:41 And it was so, that when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the child leaped in her womb, and she was filled with the Holy Spirit.

Luke 1:67 And Zachariah his father **was FILLED WITH the Holy Spirit, and prophesied,** and said:

John 14:26 But the Comforter, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my Name, he will teach you every thing, and will remind you of all that I say to you.

Blasphemy against the Holy Spirit is blaspheming against GOD!

Acts 5:3 And Simon said to him: Ananias, why hath Satan so filled thy heart, that thou shouldst lie against the Holy Spirit, and conceal of the money of the price of the field?

Acts 5:4 Was it not thine own before it was sold? And when sold, again thou hadst authority over the price of it. Why hast thou set thy heart to do this purpose? Thou hast not lied against men, but against God.

43. XXX

And again yes I did refer to muslim teachings with regards to what we believe about the holy spirit being the angel, as to confirm the conclusion that was drawn from what I read in your scripture, and to quote the quran with this reference:

016.102

YUSUFALI: Say, the Holy Spirit has brought the revelation from thy Lord in Truth, in order to strengthen those who believe, and as a Guide and Glad Tidings to Muslims.

002.097

YUSUFALI: Say: Whoever is an enemy to Gabriel-for he brings down the (revelation) to thy heart by Allah's will, a confirmation of what went before, and guidance and glad tidings for those who believe,-

So as we can see muslims clearly believe that the angel is the one who brings the revelations.

44. >>>

Hahaha... The doctrine that Gabriel is the Holy Spirit is far from the truth as I have proved you totally wrong based on the older scripture which GOD had manifested to the Children of Israel. Surah 16:102 & Surah 2:97 are referring to 2 different persons; one is the Holy Spirit and another is the Angel Gabriel. There is no explicit statement in the Book of Quran that the Holy Spirit is the Angel Gabriel. So you have no rights to equate the Holy Spirit is Angel Gabriel just because of their similar functions. If you examine the functions of Holy Spirit in your Quran, you will see "He strengthens those who believe" amongst the other 2 similar functions whereas Gabriel brings message for confirmation of the revelation given by GOD in the earlier scriptures. Now the Holy Spirit strengthens JESUS with power to execute the will of His Father whereas Gabriel merely brings message from GOD. In other words, the Holy Spirit always STRENGTHENS the prophets whereas Gabriel always brings message or revelation from GOD.

Let's see if your understanding can measure up to your Quranic verse

[005:110] Then will Allah say: "O JESUS the son of Mary! Recount My favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with the Holy Spirit, so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity.

[002:087] We gave Moses the Book and followed him up with a succession of apostles; We gave JESUS the son of Mary clear (signs) and strengthened him with Holy Spirit!

If I change the holy spirit to Gabriel, does it make sense to you that the statement is still true?

[005:110] Then will Allah say: "O JESUS the son of Mary! Recount My favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with Gabriel, so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity.

[002:087] We gave Moses the Book and followed him up with a succession of apostles; We gave JESUS the son of Mary clear (signs) and strengthened him with Gabriel!

44.1 Of course, Angel Gabriel always brings message from GOD and speaks to prophets namely Daniel, Zechariah, Mary, Joseph and many holy men of God. But the Holy Spirit abides with the prophets and priests of old while Gabriel comes from Heaven to bring the message from God and depart soon after. There are no historical records that Gabriel remains on earth for a period of 22 years except for few minutes and departed from the man or woman that GOD told to deliver the message.

Luke 1:18 And Zachariah said to the angel: How shall I know this ? For I am old, and my wife is advanced in life.

Luke 1:19 The angel answered, and said to him: I am Gabriel, who stand before God; and I am sent to converse with thee, and to tell thee these things.

Luke 1:26 And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent by God into Galilee, to a city named Nazareth,

Luke 1:27 to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary.

Luke 1:28 And the angel entered the house, and said to her: Peace to thee, thou full of grace! The Lord is with thee: and blessed art thou among women.

Luke 1:38 Mary said: Behold, I am the handmaid of the Lord; be it to me, according to thy word. And the Angel Departed from her.

45. +++

NOTE: "No prophecy of the Scripture is of private interpretation" that is, it is not any man's own word. It is GOD, not the prophet himself, who thereby interprets things till then unknown. The Spirit of Christ existing in the Prophets (1 Peter 1:11) and The Holy Spirit who is moving the Prophets (2 Peter 1:21) to speak are two persons existing together. That is why Apostle Peter use the term The Spirit of Christ and the Holy Spirit interchangeably.

46. XXX:

Again this is not a fact, based on what is in your scripture as I just showed you, and then when I add my scriptural evidences it hardens the statement of it not being a fact.

47. >>>

I have proved you wrong and my fact on the Holy Spirit is the Spirit of GOD or the Spirit of Christ prevails.

John 16:13 JESUS said: "Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall NOT speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will show you things to come."

John 16:14 He shall glorify me [JESUS]: for he shall receive of mine, and shall show *it* unto you.

John 16:15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine [JESUS], and shall show *it* unto you.

48. +++:

Under the God's law (Deuteronomy 19:15 & Matthew 18:16) , the question of a matter shall be established by a testimony of 2 or 3 witnesses. Hence after hearing from Simon Peter, let's hear from LORD JESUS to establish the matter.

49. XXX

I do want to add to this it is not simply 2 to 3 witnesses but 2-3 believing witnesses, because you can have a conspiracy of non believers who have no fear of retribution of god that concoct a story to mislead a judgement.

50. >>>

No problem. Based on the context of the Torah and that what JESUS meant are 2 truthful witnesses and not collaborators.

51. +++

To further prove my point that the HOLY SPIRIT is the representative of JESUS the Messiah, let's listen to LORD JESUS from the Book of John Chapter 16.

John 16:13 [JESUS said] Howbeit when HE, The Spirit of truth, is come, HE will guide you into all truth: for HE shall not speak of HIMSELF; but whatsoever HE shall hear, that shall HE speak: and HE will show you things to come.

John 16:14 HE shall glorify ME [JESUS]: for HE shall receive of MINE {JESUS}, and shall show it unto you.

John 16:15 ALL things that the FATHER hath are MINE [JESUS]: therefore said I, that HE shall take of MINE, and shall show it unto you.

52. XXX

I find this to be a very interesting passage, the first thing that pops out at me is "whatsoever HE shall hear, that shall HE speak", now I was always told by my christian friends that they holy spirit inspires them to things, it is not as they hear you and I speaking. And of course your usage of this passage is in the literal form as for the proof that you imply, so my question then is how

can a christian claim that the holy spirit inspires them when JESUS tells you that HE WILL SPEAK to them?

53. >>>

The Holy Spirit has many functions. He is the Spirit of GOD; He shall speak to the mind of holy men or inspire the holy men of GOD. The Holy Spirit shall coordinate between JESUS and holy men of GOD: "whatsoever HE shall hear, that shall HE speak" for JESUS. He shall take the message from JESUS and shall show it to His chosen people – John 16:15. The Holy Spirit is able to enter the holy men to speak through them.

Mark 13:11 JESUS said: And when they shall lead you to deliver you up, be not solicitous beforehand what ye shall say, neither premeditate; but, that which shall be given you in that hour, speak ye; FOR it is NOT ye that speak, BUT the HOLY SPIRIT.

2Pet 1:21 For at no time was it by the pleasure of man, that the prophecy came; but holy men of God spoke, as they were MOVED BY the Holy Spirit.

54. XXX

Also from this passage we have JESUS as stating "HE will show you things to come", so again what has the Holy spirit taught about what is to come? And I am certain that you believe that you are always enfolded with the holy spirit so I am sure you are not limited to what is written in the bible. So what has he specifically given to you which is to come?

55. >>>

That particular message was specifically given by JESUS to His apostles. So we have to understand the words of JESUS according to the context of his message. Of course it may apply to every believer who has the gift of Holy Spirit. So let's see how the role of the Holy Spirit is fulfilled that "HE would show you things to come" after JESUS' ascension to Heaven.

Acts 11:27 In those days came prophets thither from Jerusalem.

Act 11:28 And one of them whose name was Agabus, stood up and informed them, by the [Holy] Spirit, that there would be a great famine in all the country. And that famine occurred in the days of Claudius Caesar.

Act 11:29 And moreover the disciples, each of them according to his several ability, determined to send to the relief of the brethren who dwelt in Judaea.

Act 11:30 And they sent, by the hand of Barnabas and Saul, unto the Elders there.

56. XXX

Now to my pre-suppositions, I believe that Muhammad(saw) fits this description, because he gave us not only spirituality but also the letter of the law which is as we say a balanced revelation not one sided as with the messages of mooses(as) and JESUS(as) compared, so he is qualified in "All Truth"

>>>

57. Far from the truth! When was Muhammad ordained by a qualified prophet of GOD to perform the function of a prophet??? He was not even ordained unlike all the prophets before the time of Paul. Muhammad committed adultery by marrying the wife of his adopted son Zeyd by giving a false revelation in order to satisfy his lust.

57.1 JESUS warned 600 years earlier about adultery if one married a divorced wife but Muhammad never heeded it! So how can he be the spirit of truth or the comforter? He has the false spirit & spirit of adultery!!!

Mat 5:32 [JESUS said]] "But I say to you, That whoever putteth away his wife, except for the offence of whoredom, causeth her to commit adultery: and he that taketh the divorced woman, committeth adultery."

57.2 The false Prophet (sinned and wretched) or (saw) gave a false revelation in order to marry his adopted son Zeyd's wife.

Surah 33:37 (Yusuf Ali)

... So when Zeyd had performed that necessary formality (of divorce) from her, We gave her unto thee in marriage, so that (henceforth) there may be no sin for believers in respect of wives of their adopted sons, when the latter have performed the necessary formality (of release) from them. The commandment of Allah must be fulfilled.

57.3 You are making a mockery of yourself that your Muhammad (saw) is "All Truth". Be it far from the Truth! Hahaha.... How could an adulterous man be "All Truth" when he failed to obey the Word of Truth??? John 14:6 JESUS said "**I AM The Way, The Truth, and The Life...**". The Spirit of Truth is the Spirit of JESUS Christ Himself represented symbolically by The Holy Spirit. Every Christian has the Spirit of Christ indwelling in them.

Galatians 2:20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Romans 8:9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his [people].

57.4 If Muhammad had the Holy Spirit, he would declare JESUS is the Lord and the Son of GOD; for "He shall glorify me" (John 16:14).

58. XXX

The Quran is completely believed to be ONLY the words of god, as the first of the revelation points it out "Read/Recite, in the name of your lord" and all of the quran is believed to be word for word the revelation of god, so that being the case I believe that Muhammad(saw) meets the criteria of "HE shall not speak of HIMSELF; but whatsoever HE shall hear, that shall HE speak"

>>>

59. Now "the Name of your lord" was even not mentioned by the unknown spirit who appeared to Muhammad. What you read "In the Name of Allah..." in each chapter except chapter 9 in your Quran are added later by Muslims or Caliph Uthman and not the original text as you wrote "Recite, in the name of your lord" and it proves "Allah" is not originally mentioned. Allah was a pagan name given to the supreme god at Kaabah which housed over 360 idols. How could he know which lord out of the 360 lords is of the truth? "Ye worship know not what you worship: for salvation is of the Jews." As the spirit did not say he is from the "God of Abraham, God of Isaac and God of Jacob", there is no truth that he is from the same God of the Jews and Christians. **Exodus 3:15** And God said moreover unto Moses, **Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, "The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob", hath sent me unto you: this is my Name forever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.**

59.1 "For he shall not speak of himself" (John 16:13) means He will never talk by his own initiative nor mention His own Name when he speaks. Do you see any truth in your own statement? I see Muhammad speaks of himself as a prophet in at least 4 verses in the Quran. By these 4 verses, it proved you 100% wrong.

Muhammad - 4 times

Surah 3:144 Muhammad is no more than an apostle: many were the apostle that passed away before him.

Surah 33:40 Muhammad is not the father of any of your men, but the Apostle of Allah, and the Seal of the Prophets

Surah 47:02 believe in the (revelation) sent down to Muhammad - for it is the Truth from their Lord

Surah 48:29 Muhammad is the apostle of Allah

59.2 Secondly Muhammad did not know he himself is the Spirit so how can it be true that He is the Spirit of Truth???

Let's Quran speaks for Muhammad.

Surah 17:85 (Pickthal)

They will ask thee concerning the Spirit. Say: "The Spirit is by command of my Lord, and of knowledge ye have been vouchsafed but LITTLE."

Note: Did he say "I am the Spirit of truth"???

You are making a mockery of yourself that a man (sinned and wretched) met the above criteria "HE shall not speak of HIMSELF". Are you so illogical to differentiate between truth and falsehood??? Hahaha....

60. XXX

There are many prophecies which the prophet has predicted which has come and some we are still waiting for, so I believe he meets the criteria of "and HE will show you things to come." JESUS(as) is glorified in Your Belief as the messiah to the JEWS, and not only him but Mary is elevated as one of the best of women I heaven, so much so that she has been stated to be the most ranking woman in heaven compared to the other 3 women who we know of in heaven.

>>>

61. When he says of himself that he was described in the Torah and the Gospel (Surah 5:157), you are just trying to prove his prophecy is true but I have proved you wrong. So what else can you say? When you deny the truth about the crucifixion and resurrection of JESUS, the atonement of sins by the Blood of JESUS, you are blaspheming the salvation plan of GOD. Where is the glorification of JESUS in the Quran when you stripped Him of the title "THE SON OF GOD" and replaced it with THE SON OF MARY which is never admitted by JESUS at all??? Where is the Truth when the Torah says the matter shall be established by a testimony of 2 truthful witnesses but you do not need 2 truthful witnesses to verify the facts in your QURAN??? Where is the truth when the people at the time of JESUS worshipped JESUS but you dishonor Him and deny the worship He deserved???

61.1 JESUS explicitly advises all men to honor Him as he honor His Father and vice versa. God is not honored by words of praise but by worship in spirit and in truth from our heart. Did God forbid worshipping His Son when the word "as" mean "equally" in the context of the JESUS' message? The Jewish context of "honor" should never be interpreted in the context of Your Beliefic culture when the message was spoken by a Jew for the Jewish nation.

John 5:23 "that every man may honor the Son, as he honoreth the Father. He that honoreth not the Son, honoreth not the Father that sent him."

JESUS warned that the stones would cry out in worship to Him if men did not praise Him! So Christians do not want that to happen.

Luke 19:39 And some of the Pharisees from among the crowd, said to him: Rabbi, rebuke thy disciples.

Luke 19:40 He [JESUS] said to them: "I tell you, that, if these should be silent, the stones would cry out."

JESUS must be honored, lest the stones would even praise Him!!!

62. XXX

"ALL things that the FATHER hath are MINE [JESUS]: therefore said I, that HE shall take of MINE, and shall show it unto you." at first glance looks like something that Muhammad(saw) did not meet, however when one takes into consideration the following from John 5:30 "I can of mine own self do nothing." we realize that JESUS is telling us that all the power he has comes from god and that god has given him the ability to use this power, and of this power that he now has in possession the spirit of truth will have the ability to use some of it.

63. >>> You have quoted John 5:30 out of context. How could the incomplete verse be true when the context of JESUS was about fulfilling the will of His Father? JESUS is completely united in one will, one mind and one heart with His Father; it is indivisible as ONE.

Here is the original word of JESUS translated from Aramaic by Dr. John Wesley Etheridge

John 5:30 I cannot of the **will of myself** do any thing; but as I hear I judge, and my judgment is just; for I **seek not my will**, but **the will of Him** who sent me. [Aramaic, Etheridge Translation]

John 5:30 "I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; **BECAUSE I seek not mine own Will**, but **the will of the Father** which hath sent me." [KJV]

Does JESUS have his own will? YES

John 5:21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them*; **even so the Son quickeneth whom He Will**. [KJV]

The will of the Father is the ultimate goal for all believers including JESUS Himself. This shows JESUS practiced what He preached; leadership by example!

Mat 7:21 "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that **doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven**." [KJV]

The verse John 5:30 is profaned by critics who deleted the latter part of verse which bears the context of the message as JESUS as seeking to fulfill the will of His Father and not His own will. To deduce that JESUS is powerless on his own is totally out of context. It is a total misquotation of the verse. As a general principle on understanding the Scripture, a clearer verse shall prevail over the interpretation of an ambiguous verse. John 10:18 shall speak for JESUS about His own power while John 5:30 speaks of His will as one with His Father.

John 10:18 JESUS said: "No man taketh it away from me, but I lay it down from my will; for I am **ABLE** to lay it down, and I am **ABLE** to take it again; for this commandment have I received from my Father. [Aramaic, Etheridge Translation]

John 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have **POWER** to lay it down, and I have **POWER** to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. [KJV]

A clearer verse shall prevail over the interpretation of an ambiguous verse. JESUS did have his own POWER which is equal to His Father!

64. XXX

And as we read about the life of the prophet we find out about miracles which he performed so therefore this criteria is met. And if you were to say not it does not mean that, then I ask you to explain what you interpret it as and also explain how JESUS is not lying when we include John 5:30.

>>>

65. Of course you are a liar and not JESUS. John 5:30 has been refuted that you quoted it out of context. You have no basis to stand upon and your argument is therefore invalid! The miracles performed by JESUS vindicated that He is more than a prophet. It is just impossible for GOD to give Glory to a man by empowering him with such great power as demonstrated by JESUS on earth. People had adored Him as GOD. The Law of GOD shall remain as a proof that He will never breach His own Law. GOD will never empower a man with any power that belongs to Him alone lest the receiver would be worshipped as god. It is a fact that GOD is a Jealous GOD which means HE shall never share His glory with a created being.

Which girls in love with a man would not be jealous if someone else attempts to steal the man of her love? The same analogy applies to GOD who is Holy as He will never empower a created being with any power on earth that JESUS demonstrated. It could easily lead the people to worship him as GOD.

65.1 The misconception that God will empower any man "whom He wills" is contradicting with His written law and is therefore baseless and inadmissible. The Nature of GOD shall never change; He shall never contradict with His own Word as He is faithful and truthful. If God were unfaithful to His own word, then who would obey His commandments? GOD forbids. His Word is always true but every man are liar!

65.2 For GOD has spoken that He will not give His Glory to another!

Isaiah 42:8 I *am* the LORD: that *is* my Name: and my GLORY will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

Exodus 20:3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

Exodus 34:14 "For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous God"

66. +++

FACT THREE:

JESUS is always the First Person who receive the Message from His FATHER

67. XXX

I agree with this, as I believe that the Messengers of god would be the first to get the message from the angel of revelation, so this I do not take exception to, I believe that moises(as) got revelation before the rest of the JEWS, I believe the same is true for JESUS(as) and muhammad(saw) so again no exception to this, of course your inference to get to this face I do take exception to and we will discuss as we proceed.

>>>

68. The context of John 16:15 is about JESUS' message shall be revealed to holy men by the Holy Spirit and not Gabriel. Of course Gabriel may help in different ways but not entering a holy man to speak through him.

John 16:15 ALL things that the FATHER hath are MINE [JESUS]: therefore said I, that HE [Spirit] shall take of MINE, and shall show it unto you.

69. +++

John 14:16 [JESUS said] And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you forever;

John 14:17 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

John 14:18 I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.

NOTE: From John 14:16 to John 14:18 it must be understood that the Comforter is the same person as The Spirit of Truth who represents LORD JESUS: "I will come to you".

70. XXX

In reading what is said he stated "he shall give you another Comforter" meaning a comforter that you dont already have, otherwise JESUS(as) didnt know what "another" means. So I dont know how you can draw the conclusion that JESUS is the comforter and holy spirit, he does say "I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.", but that to me makes sense because we both believe that JESUS(as) will return to earth before the end of time.

>>>

71. Of course JESUS himself is the Comforter and another comforter is the HOLY SPIRIT. The key word is "that He may abide with you forever"; it shall never be fulfilled by a man. It makes sense only when the Holy Spirit is the representative for JESUS as John 16:15 speaks about Him. Matthew 28:20 shall support my point that JESUS says about Himself as "I am with you all the days until the end of the world". So the Holy Spirit of GOD alone can fulfill it for JESUS and not a man.

Mat 28:20 JESUS said: And teach them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you. And, behold, I am with you all the days, until the consummation of the world. Amen.
[Etheridge]

72. +++

John 14:26 [JESUS said] But the Comforter, the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, HE shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. KJV

John 15:26 But when The Comforter is come, whom I WILL send unto you from the FATHER, The Spirit of Truth, which proceedeth from the Father, HE [singular] shall testify of ME [JESUS]

73. XXX

Again this goes back to what we talked about earlier, about the "All things" that you are taught by the holy spirit, if you answered it I will get it in your response to what was said above.

And again incase you missed it, as a muslim I do testify that JESUS(as) is in fact the messiah of god to the JEWS.

>>>

74. If you have understood the purpose of JESUS the messiah for the Christians then you have truly known it. But now you have indeed not known about the mission of the Messiah.

75.+++

FACT FOUR: In the explicit words of JESUS, The Comforter, The Holy Spirit, The Spirit of Truth are the same Person "HE".

76. XXX

I take exception to the Holy spirit being the comforter, because again as I said earlier from your scripture the holy spirit is seen as the angel of the lord.

77. >>>

Holy Spirit and Gabriel are 2 different beings as even your Quran mentions 2 names and never associated by an explicit statement that "the Holy Spirit is Angel Gabriel". As a matter of fact, the older scriptures have proved you wrong!

78. XXXX

Now we both know that these words are not exclusive either, like for instant messiah it is a word we use to refer to JESUS but we both know that what this word means is "Anointed one" and when you study the bible we find that many others were called messiah, even pots and pans were anointed. So we must be careful in generalising a word's usage. Do I believe the comforter would be a holy spirit absolutely no doubt about it, but is the comforter THE holy spirit, that I take exception to.

79. >>>

There are 2 comforters but there is only one Holy Spirit of GOD. JESUS mentions another comforter in the context of the Holy Spirit who represents Him on earth and not anyone else. "Anointed One" is a term for a person and not for pots and pans. The Samaritan woman knows the term Messiah refers to a Anointed Savior of the World. But you classified every prophet as Messiah, which I do not think you are right and neither more qualified than Jews!

80. XXX

And here is why. We both know that the holy spirit spoke with Mary and gave her glad tidings of JESUS according to your bible. Yet JESUS says about this comforter,

John 16:7

Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

So either JESUS was lying when he said that he had to go for the comforter to come, or the holy spirit is not the comforter which he spoke of, and of course I don't believe JESUS to be a liar, so we must then concede the point that the holy spirit is not the comforter.

>>>

81. You have misunderstood the context. There is no truth that the Holy Spirit spoke to Mary. He was Angel Gabriel. Gabriel said the Holy Spirit of God would come upon her to overshadow her. If Gabriel is the Holy Spirit, then the son born by Mary should be called the son of Gabriel and not the Son of God!!! JESUS was filled with the Holy Spirit of GOD but his apostles such as Peter, John, James and his disciples such as Mary Magdalene & Luke have not received the Holy Spirit because JESUS was not yet glorified through His death and resurrection.

John 14:26 alone can prove you wrong. In John 14:26 JESUS said: "But he, the Paraclete, the Spirit of Holiness [1], whom the Father [2] sendeth in my Name [3], He [singular] shall teach you every thing, and He shall remind you of all that I have said to you." (Etheridge)

Now you can read from John 14:26 that the Paraclete is the Holy Spirit because "He" is singular: "He shall teach you every thing and remind you of all that I [JESUS] have said to you." It makes sense that another comforter will come after him when he departs because the Holy Spirit is present in the world but not yet indwell in the heart of all believers.

John 14:16-17 JESUS said "And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you forever; *even* the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. "

Note: The context of JESUS' message that the Holy Spirit and the Spirit of Truth are considered as One as "He" is singular and shall dwell in the hearts of His apostles, disciples and believers after His glorification.

82. +++

The HOLY SPIRIT who was existing in the Prophets of old, is representing JESUS the MESSIAH. In simple term, The HOLY SPIRIT is always the representative of JESUS the Messiah both in the Old Testament and in the New Testament.

83. +++

Now back to the Book of Jeremiah Chapter 8.

Jeremiah 8:9 The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the Word of the LORD; and WHAT WISDOM is in them?

Hence if one rejects the Law or the Word of the LORD, he has no WISDOM to understand the things of GOD. How GOD works in history must be understood from the whole Book of the Holy Bible which is a collection of 66 -73 Books.

84. XXX

It is odd that you state something that in my opinion you are not ascribing to. You believe that the OT contains the Law, therefore you must also believe that if you don't follow this law you are not following wisdom. Yet you are taught by Paul that you don't need to follow the law, so why is it that you don't reject his teachings? For instance law of the OT is that pork is forbidden, yet Paul says it is ok to eat.

85. >>>

Let's see if the Law on eating "food" has been re-interpreted by LORD JESUS or it is PAUL who changed it.

JESUS meant all kinds of food do NOT defile a man but whatever evil things come out of his heart does.

Mark 7:14 And when he had called all the people *unto him*, he said unto them, **Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:**

Mar 7:15 **There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.**

Mar 7:16 **If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.**

Mar 7:17 And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

Mar 7:18 And he saith unto them, **Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;**

Mar 7:19 **Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?**

Mar 7:20 And he said, **That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.**

Mar 7:21 **For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,**

Mar 7:22 **Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:**

Mar 7:23 **All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.**

86. So all food is permissible as it does not defile a man as what JESUS says.

You were looking at the customary practice of Judaism about eating pork and circumcision of males in the family, how about the Sabbath Day which was nullified by JESUS? Under the definition of the compliance with LAW, if one breaks a Law, he broke the whole law of GOD. There is no difference between breaking one Law and breaking 2 Laws. Failure to comply with one law is sufficient to assume breaking the whole Law. Does it mean JESUS was a law-breaker? No, GOD forbids. The misunderstanding arises from not knowing the mission of JESUS on earth.

87. Just as Moses established the Covenant of Law with GOD sealed by the shedding of animals' blood, JESUS instituted the New Covenant of Grace by the shedding of His own Blood. In other words, the New Covenant of JESUS has replaced the Old Covenant of Moses. Old Covenant of Moses requires all males to be circumcised in order to be part of the covenant

and not to eat the forbidden food and to comply with all the commandments of GOD. While the New Covenant of Grace through JESUS did not abolish the Law of GOD but perfect the Laws such as the sin of adultery by lustful thoughts on a woman and not necessarily the physical intimacy with her. It sounds harsher than the Old Covenant but is true that none can be justified under the Law. So why God keeps the Law? His Law shall be used as a benchmark for sins but His Grace through JESUS shall save mankind from the bondage of sins.

87.1 GOD through His Son JESUS has provided the atonement for sins by His own Blood; "PAID IN FULL" for all who believe He is the Son of GOD. So you can see that the entrance to the New Covenant of JESUS shall be made through baptism in water and not circumcision of the male organ. Eating of pork is deemed not forbidden by JESUS because He ate with sinners too! It may be something new to you so let me quote the scripture to support my points.

Proof of the institution of New Covenant by JESUS:

Mat 26:27 And he took the cup, and offered thanks, and gave to them, and said, "Take, drink of this all of you:

Mat 26:28 this (is) my blood of the new covenant, which for multitudes is shed for the remission of sins."

Adultery by lustful sight was never mentioned in the Old Covenant of GOD.

Mat 5:28 But I say unto you, **That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.**

Mat 12:8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

Mark 2:27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

Mark 2:28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

87.2 Under the Law of Moses, no work should be performed on the Sabbath Day which includes healing a withered hand. JESUS came to correct them that good work can be done on the Sabbath days.

Mark 3:3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

Mark 3:4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the Sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

87.3 Whether or not the JEWS misunderstood their own law, it is clear that some of the laws were re-interpreted by JESUS. So eating of pork or circumcision of males had been definitely re-defined by JESUS in a new context. On example is the certificate of divorce given to the divorced wife was permissible at the time of Moses but JESUS re-interpreted it was not so!

Mat 19:7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away

Mat 19:8 He saith unto them, **Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.**

Mat 19:9 And I say unto you, **Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.**

87.4 How about eating pork or eating without washing hands which was required under the Law? What did JESUS teach about the subject on "food"?

Mat 15:16 And JESUS said, **Are ye also yet without understanding?**

Mat 15:17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

Mat 15:18 **But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.**

Mat 15:19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

Mat 15:20 These are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

87.5 JESUS clearly explained it was what comes forth from the heart that defile a man and not the food that goes into the stomach! If you prefer the Old Covenant of Moses, then you have to observe the Sabbath Day and not the Friday!

Mat 15:18 But that which proceedeth from the mouth, cometh from the heart: and that is what defileth a man.

87.6 JESUS even ate with tax collectors and with sinners. So how could it affect Christians when JESUS had set the precedence for us? Obviously Muslims have misunderstood the lifestyle of both JESUS and PAUL.

Mark 2:15 And it came to pass, that, as JESUS sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with JESUS and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

Mar 2:16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

Mar 2:17 When JESUS heard *it*, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Mar 2:18 And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

88. XXX

The law in the OT is that males of the house hold get circumcised **paul tells you that you dont need to circumsize the male penis rather you circumsize your heart**, which brings me to wonder how much do you hold your self accountable to the statement that "if one rejects the Law or the Word of the LORD, he has no WISDOM". If you truly hold yourself against this, then you must know for a fact that anyone that speaks anything against the law which JESUS himself ascribed is not speaking with wisdom, so how do you then still accept the teachings of paul when it is quite clear is is nto going in line with the law. Because you know for a fact that the law is not considered to be the NT, JESUS did not teach form the NT, rather from the OT did he teach along with the gospel which we have no record of what it actually stated.

>>>

89. As explained earlier JESUS had re-defined the Law under the New Covenant instituted by the shedding of His own Blood. However it must be noted that JESUS did not abolish the Law but summarize Ten Commandments of GOD into **2 simple commandments** based on **"LOVE"** and reiterate the Law of Moses on the Number of 2 faithful witnesses required to establish the truth of a matter. Both commandments are based on "LOVE" and nothing about food, circumcision and tradition!!!

Mat 22:36 Master, which *is* the great commandment in the law?

Mat 22:37 JESUS said unto him, Thou shalt LOVE the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

Mat 22:38 This is the first and great commandment.

Mat 22:39 And the second *is* like unto it, Thou shalt LOVE thy neighbor as thyself.

Mat 22:40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

Do you read anything about food and circumcision in the 2 commandments???

Now did JESUS command His apostles and disciples to circumcise their male penis?

Please read carefully on what JESUS told His disciples which have superseded the circumcision of male that is only applicable under a different Covenant, i.e., the Covenant of Moses. **John 1:17** "For the law was given by Moses, **but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.**"

The New Covenant of Grace and Truth instituted by JESUS must be observed by **water baptism** and not by circumcision of the male organs. In other words, the Old Covenant of Moses comes with circumcision of the male organs whereas the New Covenant of JESUS comes with water baptism just as He was baptized by John the Baptist. Who changed the practice? It was JESUS Himself and not Paul who initiated it. On the Day JESUS was about to ascend to Heaven, He gave these final commandments to His apostles.

Witness 1

Mat 28:18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, "All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

Mat 28:19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, **baptizing** them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost

Witness 2

Mark 16:15 And He said unto them, "Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

Mark 16:16 He that believeth and is **baptized** shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

Did the apostles of JESUS practice baptism or circumcision?

Both Apostle Peter and Apostle Philip practised baptism and not circumcision. **So is this Paul's teaching or JESUS' teachings???**

Witness 1

Act 2:38 **Simon** said to them: Repent, and be **baptized** every one of you, in the name of the Lord Jesus, for the remission of sins; so that ye may receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.

Act 2:39 For the promise is to you, and to your children, and to all those afar off whom God will call. [Murdock]

Witness 2

Act 8:37 And **Philip** said: If thou believest with all thy heart, it is allowable. And he answered, and said: **I believe that Jesus Messiah is the Son of God.**

Act 8:38 And he commanded the chariot to stop; and they both went down to the water, and Philip **baptized** the eunuch.

Act 8:39 And when they came up from the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip; and the eunuch saw him no more; but he went on his way rejoicing.

89.1 The commandment by JESUS to call for 2 faithful witnesses for establishing the truth has never been changed since the days of Moses. This particular Law which I will quote frequently to reject the Quran as the Word of GOD, has been taught by LORD JESUS Himself.

Matthew 18:16 "But if he will not hear *thee*, **then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.**"

90. +++

The correct understanding on the WORD of GOD shall unlock the hidden mysteries which one may fail to see clearly. BUT the power of the HOLY SPIRIT OF GOD Shall HEAL The Blindness And OPEN Your EYES To See THE TRUTH In The Name Of JESUS My Lord And My God! JESUS IS THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH! - JOHN 14:6

91. XXX

I believe in something similar, however there is no need for someone else to assist
024.046

YUSUFALI: We have indeed sent down signs that make things manifest: and Allah guides whom He wills to a way that is straight.

92. >>>

The phrase "Allah guides whom he wills" is particularly disturbing as it implies that the will of Allah is absolute and does not depend on his law and promises. But the GOD YHVH or the FATHER of JESUS never uses such term to mean He may go to the extent to break His promise.

The words "will of your GOD" or the will of Jehovah are only used twice in the OT.

Ezra 7:18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

Isaiah 53:10 But Jehovah pleased to crush Him, to make Him sick, *so that* If He should put His soul as a guilt offering, He shall see *His* seed; He shall prolong *His* days; and the will of Jehovah shall prosper in His hand.

92.1 The context of the will of your GOD implies the pleasure of GOD which men can know from His word in the Holy Bible. It never means "guides whom he wills" and permit to astray those whom he wills!!!

John 5:21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them*; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. [KJV]

John 5:21 For as the Father raiseth the dead, and quickeneth, so also the Son quickeneth those whom he willeth. [Etheridge]

92.2 When JESUS said "as the Father raiseth up the dead even so the Son quickeneth whom he wills", He meant they are in one accord and one mind rather than to mean the will of GOD shall reign supreme above His Law. God shall never break his promises in the Holy Bible. That is the assurance and comfort that Christians can rest our faith upon JESUS as the Messiah worthy of worship.

93. +++

Good, at least we have reached a common consensus that proving JESUS is merely a man will not refute the charges of blasphemy against Him.

First of all, what is the definition of "blasphemy" under the Jewish Law at the time of JESUS? We cannot depend on the dictionary of today which is an un-inspired words of GOD to interpret the Word of GOD in the Holy Scripture. Neither can one ask the JEWS of today which may have changed the definition. Let the Holy Scripture of the Gospel be used to deduce what constitutes blasphemy. Blasphemy does not mean just talking irreverently about GOD but it includes all forms of words which only GOD can speak.

Under the Jewish LAW, the following forms of idioms or words shall constitute blasphemy for speaking in the position of GOD:-

1) For a man to say "I am the Son of GOD." or its equivalent. (John 10:33) The reason is likely to believe that GOD is eternal and cannot bear a son or one cannot associate partner with an Eternal GOD;

2) For a man to say "I forgive your sins" because only the Holy GOD can utter such words. (Matthew 9:2-3) The reason is only GOD is Holy and Sinless; man being sinful cannot pronounce forgiveness of sins in the position of GOD.

94. XXX:

For the sake of argument I will accept your definition of Blasphemy, up until I find that it is taking us down a path that is not relevant.

[[[1) For a man to say "I am the Son of GOD." or its equivalent. (John 10:33) The reason is likely to believe that GOD is eternal and cannot bear a son or one cannot associate partner with an Eternal GOD;]]]

I take exception to this, because when we read your bible here is what we discover
If we read Exodus 4:22 we read " . . . Thus- saith the Lord, Israel is MY SON even my FIRSTBORN."

So one can assume that if Israel after this were to say "I am the son of god" no one would take exception to this don't you think?

95. >>>

The context of the message and usage of the idiom "my son" is different from the confession made by JESUS in John 10:36. GOD as the FATHER of all always addresses His chosen people as "my son" and not the "son of Mary" as differently used in the Quran. So you must have agreed that Quran is definitely wrong to address JESUS as the son of Mary when GOD always addresses His chosen people as "my son".

95.1 In fact the word Israel was given to Jacob by GOD and the context of "Israel" in Exodus 4:22 is the nation of Israel and not a physical son. Jacob later known as Israel was dead many years ago before the word of God came in Exodus 4:22. So it was used as a figure of speech or allegorical to mean as "father loves the first born son" for the nation of Israel.

Gen 32:27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob.

Gen 32:28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

Gen 50:2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.

Gen 50:3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians mourned for him threescore and ten days.

95.2 By reading the context of the message from God, it certainly does not refer to Jacob who was dead long ago in Egypt and buried in the land of Canaan but to the Israelites who are the descendants of Jacob.

Exo 4:21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

Exo 4:22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel is my son, *even* my firstborn:

Exo 4:23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn.

95.3 Obviously "Israel" is the Israelites as the chosen people of GOD. However the Hebrews understood that God has the rights to address them as "my son" but it is not permitted under the Jewish tradition to utter "I am the Son of God" which implies God has begotten a son. If all Hebrews are the sons of God, then why none of them confess explicitly "I am the son of God"? JESUS came to earth from Heaven through the "virgin birth" by the conception of the Spirit of GOD without a paternal father, so His confession as "I am the Son of God" in John 10:36 is in conformity with the truth.

96. XXX

Or how about when we read in Psalms 2:7 " . . Thou (O David) ART MY SON; this day have I (God) BEGOTTEN thee. "

Not only was david(as) called the son of god but also he was begotten by god, so again it is very conceivable after this statement that David saying "I am the son of god" would not bring any exception.

97. >>>

What is conceivable may not be the truth unless it is expressed in words by the prophet or the Jew and clearly stated in the Scripture. Even when it is expressed in the Scripture, it has been distorted by interpolation of man's words. So how can you expect the truth to be derived by mere conjecture?

The common error is to force your corrupted mind to add the words of your own "O David" to the Word of GOD and make a doctrine out of it that you want to hear. As mentioned earlier prophecy is the word of God spoken through the holy prophet by the Holy Spirit and it was not David talking about himself. It was God the Father speaking to His Son JESUS: "The Lord saith to my Lord".

PSALMS 2:7 "I [JESUS] will declare the decree: the LORD [FATHER] hath said unto me [JESUS], 'Thou *art* my Son; this day have I begotten thee'."

When JESUS came to earth He explained it explicitly that "THE Lord said to my Lord"!!! and His apostles also understood that it was talking about JESUS and not David. Hahaha...I would rather trust JESUS than your false interpretation of scripture.

Luke 20:41 And he [JESUS] said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son?

Luke 20:42-43 And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, "The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, Till I make thine enemies thy footstool."

Luke 20:44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

Mark 12:36 For David himself saith, by the Holy Spirit: "The Lord said to my Lord"; Seat thyself on my right hand, until I place thy enemies as a footstool beneath thy feet.

97.1 Paul interpreted that Psalms mentioned about JESUS and not about DAVID. The author of Hebrews also confirmed that the Holy Spirit was talking about JESUS. Two truthful witnesses shall establish the matter as whom David was referring to in the Book of Psalms. Both JESUS in Luke 20:42 and Paul in Acts 13:33 said that David was referring to JESUS and not himself!!!

Acts 13:16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with *his* hand said, Men of Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience.

Acts 13:33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up JESUS again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

Heb 5:5 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made a high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, today have I begotten thee.

Heb 5:6 As he saith also in another *place*, Thou *art* a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.

98. XXX

In the case of JESUS we are all familiar with the story of the baptism hearing "this is my son in whom I am well pleased" so after that JESUS calling himself "the son of god" should not bring any exception.

99. >>>

You have ignored the "virgin birth" of the Messiah which makes the difference. The truth is David understood that the message was not about him and he did not say "I am the Son of God". The one mentioned in second Psalms was given through prophecy. But during the baptism of JESUS, it was God the Father in Heaven talking through an Angel to JESUS by calling out in audible voice which bystanders could hear and witness the truth.

99.1 God called JESUS as "my beloved son" and not the son of Mary.

First time: "My Beloved Son" - During the baptism of JESUS

Mat 3:17 And lo, a voice from heaven, which said: This is my beloved Son, in whom I have delight.

Mark 1:11 And there was a voice from the heavens: Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I delight.

Luke 3:22 and the Holy Spirit descended upon him, in the bodily likeness of a dove: and there was a voice from heaven, which said: Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I have delight.

99.2 Second time: "My Beloved Son" - During the transfiguration on the Mount

Mat 17:5 And while he was yet speaking, lo, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and there was a voice from the cloud which said: This is my beloved Son, in whom I have pleasure; hear ye him.

Mark 9:7 And there was a cloud, and it overshadowed them. And a voice issued from the cloud, which said: This is my beloved Son. Hear ye him.

Luke 9:35 And there was a voice from the cloud, which said: This is my beloved Son; hear ye him.

99.3 It is therefore established that GOD shall address JESUS as "My Beloved SON" and not as the SON of MARY because GOD's principle shall never change unlike a man.

100. XXX

[[[2] For a man to say "I forgive your sins" because only the Holy GOD can utter such words. (Matthew 9:2-3) The reason is only GOD is Holy and Sinless; man being sinful cannot pronounce forgiveness of sins in the position of GOD.]]]

I agree that this on the surface of it sounds true, however when we are told in John 5:30 that JESUS himself says "I can of mine own self do nothing.", this tells the person who thinks about this rationally that the ability which JESUS has to forgive sin is not of his own self but rather from god who gave him the power. And we read passages like:

101. >>>

I have already refuted that John 5:30 was misquoted out of context. See Item 63 above. I shall leave it later to expound on this forgiveness of sins by JESUS.

102. XXX

Luke 11:20

But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you So we are ensured of the premis of this argument that it was not of his own self but rather from god in heaven was he able to do what he did, and I am certain you dont deny that god can allow for individuals to have power which are only ascribed to him.

103. >>>

First of all, Luke 11:20 has been misunderstood. JESUS talked about His finger as the finger of GOD! So who can deny that JESUS has power if He has the finger of GOD at His disposal?

Luke 11:20 But if I, by the finger of God, cast out demons, the kingdom of God hath come near to you. (Aramaic – Murdock Translation)

Matthew 12:28 “But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you.”

103.1 From verses Luke 11:20 and Matthew 12:28, we can deduce that JESUS cast out the devils by the Spirit of GOD which is inside Him. JESUS did not say GOD my FATHER shall cast out the devils. Obviously it was JESUS having the finger like GOD who cast out the devils and not using His Father’s power.

Luke 13:32 And he [JESUS] said unto them, “Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I CAST OUT devils, and I do cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.”

Mark 16:17 JESUS said: “And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my Name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues”

103.2 Now we have both Luke and Mark concurring that it is the Name of JESUS or by His finger of GOD that could cast out the devils. As a Christian, I have experienced the truth of JESUS’ words and cast out unclean spirit or demon in the Name of JESUS and not by any other name. So you are just quoting Luke 11:20 out of context as Luke 13:32 shall refute your misconception “I cast out devils...”. As a clearer verse always prevail over the interpretation of an ambiguous verse, Luke 11:20 has been refuted and Mark 16:17 shall add the weight to tilt the balance in my favor.

As for the Quran, there is no promise of eternal life.

Surah 14:4 (Pickthal) And We never sent a messenger save with the language of his folk, that he might make (the message) clear for them. Then Allah sendeth WHOM He will Astray, and Guideth Whom He will. He is the Mighty, the Wise.

Surah 16:93 (Pickthal) Had Allah willed He could have made you (all) one nation, but He sendeth Whom He will astray and guideth Whom He will, and ye will indeed be asked of what ye used to do.

103.3 There is no promise from Allah that He will guide all to Paradise but only those whom he wills! This is dangerous as your destiny is not 100% sure but only “whom Allah wills”. God of the Christians speak of the promise of salvation to “whosoever believes” and follow by the promise of “Eternal Life”. There is no such explicit promise in Quran except “he sends whom he will astray” to Hell told in Surah 19:71-72!!! I have searched the similar phrase in the OT “he sends whom he will astray” but none and it is neither found in the NT.

John 3:15 JESUS said: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

104. XXX

Like for instance if I were to tell you that there is a man who can take a stick and make it into life, and not just pretend life but so much so that this life can do everything a snake can do including eat other snakes, would you say that man is god?

>>>

105. Moses was mainly using his staff to perform the miracles of God but he never declare “I am the Son of God; I came out from God; I existed before Abraham; I can forgive sins; I work

as my Father works, I am the Lord of Sabbath, I am the First and the Last, and so forth.” You are merely making a presumption which contradicts with the Law of GOD; He will not permit His power to be given to a man or idol because it may be worshipped as gods. As clearly seen from the miracles of Moses, it was mainly performed through his stick or staff and not through his spoken word. JESUS is different as He mainly speaks the Word and it is done instantly just as He said. JESUS called out to Lazarus who was dead for 4 days and entombed in the cave: “Lazarus, come out” and the dead Lazarus hopped out of the tomb to obey the voice of JESUS. That miracle is powerful not to prove that JESUS is GOD but to prove He is the Lord who gives Eternal Life. JESUS had the Glory of GOD which proves He is more than a prophet, as we go along.

Exodus 20:3 “Thou shalt have no other gods before me.” You just failed to understand the Law of God and devise a faulty logic to support your point. The basic criteria for one deserved to be worshipped is He must be a Creator and not a created being. If you know well that God is a jealous GOD, He will never share His glory with a created being. Adam was a created being. But JESUS exists with GOD in the beginning and He created all things on earth and in heavens.

John 1:2-3 He was in the beginning with God. Every thing was by his hand; and without him, was not any thing whatever that existed. [Murdock] Even these verses are not spoken by JESUS, it was written by JOHN under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit of GOD.

Exodus 34:14 “For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous God”

106. XXX

Well if you do then you would be assuming that moses was god, but we know that it was with the power of god that he was able to do such things, and we do not give moses any more ranking than a mere man. So then how can we do differently with JESUS who tells you that his powers comes directly from god?

107. >>>

You were wrong to say Moses was not a god because you could not simply alter the Law of God to delight your pathetic mind. Let's examine the Scripture if the Law says Moses was a god or merely a man.

Exodus 7:1 And the LORD said unto Moses, “See, I have made thee a God to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. 2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.”

107.1 Moses was made a God (Elohim) to Pharaoh. There is no misunderstanding about it as God told Moses that his brother Aaron was made a prophet for him. Normally a prophet is a spokesman for LORD GOD. You can read it carefully that Aaron was a prophet for Moses – a Elohim and not for LORD GOD, which means Moses was a God indeed.

As you examine the Scripture carefully, Moses did not have the power to speak a word like LORD JESUS, to cause the miracle to materialize. Moses did not say “I am the son of God; neither did he say I came down from Heaven”; yet he was made a GOD.

107.2 How was the miracles performed through Moses? Basically it was performed through a rod in his hand and not by the word from his mouth. This proves that GOD did not give any power to Moses but to a rod in his hand like a magic wand. It concurs with the Law of GOD that He will never share His Glory by empowering a created being to be worshipped as God. Exodus 34:14 “For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous God.” The Hebrews did not worship the rod in the hand of Moses as god as it is just a rod.

Exodus 4:2 And the LORD said unto him, What *is* that in thine hand? And he said, “A rod.”
Exodus 4:20 And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took “the rod of God” in his hand.

107.3 It was Moses’ rod – “the rod of GOD” which God used to perform 7 miracles and 5 miracles were performed by God directly, to deliver the Israelite out of the land of Egypt. Therefore God performed merely 12 miracles before the eyes of Moses as follows:

1. angel of God appeared as a burning bush – Exodus 3:2
2. turned the rod into snake – Exodus 4:3-4
3. made Moses’ hand appear leprous by putting into his cloak & healed by putting it back the second time -- Exodus 4:6-7
4. turned rivers to blood by stretching the staff upon the waters – Exodus 7:20
5. plagues of frogs, lice, flies by the staff – Exodus 8:5-32
6. killed all cattle of Egypt but spared Israelite’s by God’s Word – Exodus 9:6
7. inflicted boils on magicians and Egyptians by ashes of furnace – Exodus 9:11
8. caused hailstorms by stretching the staff towards heaven – Exodus 9:23
9. Plague of locusts by the staff – Exodus 10:12
10. inflicted 3 days of darkness only on Egyptians by stretching Moses’ hands – Exodus 10:22
11. killed all first-born Egyptians by an Angel of death – Exodus 12:29
12. Parting the Red Sea by stretching Moses’ hand over the sea to enable the Israelite to cross it on dry ground and destroyed the Egyptian army by sea waters – Exodus 14:21-26

107.4 GOD said a prophet would be raised LIKE unto Moses a god to Pharaoh. This gives the affirmation that JESUS who could perform miracles powerfully by His spoken word is much greater than Moses who performed miracles merely through a rod in his hand.

Deuteronomy 18:17 And the LORD said unto me, “They have well *spoken that* which they have spoken. 18 I will raise them up a PROPHET from among their brethren, LIKE unto THEE, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. 19 And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever will not hearken unto my Words which he shall speak in my Name, I will require *it* of him.”

107.5 JESUS did not declare: “All power comes from my Father in HEAVEN; give Him all the Glory!” There is no explicit statement from JESUS that “all power is given to me by my Father to perform the miracles.” You shall read that JESUS has power to forgive sins: Mark 2:10 JESUS said: “But that ye may know that the Son of Man hath power on earth to forgive sins” and not that GOD has given him the power!!!

107.6 The Scribes had testified that only God can forgive sins: (Mark 2:7) “Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? Who can forgive sins but God only?” Conclusion drawn from Mark 2:7 and Mark 2:10 shall irrefutably prove that JESUS who could forgive sins on earth, is GOD indeed like unto Moses a GOD.

“All Power is given to me in Heaven and in earth” was only pronounced after His resurrection from the death for the purpose of fulfilling the Great Commission. It was the Resurrection Glory which He qualified for it after His accomplishment of works on the Cross.

Matthew 28:18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

107.7 BUT the miracles of JESUS are obviously contrary to the Commandment of God on worshipping Him alone. People at the time of JESUS did worship Him as GOD as a result of His great power and yet JESUS never decline worship even once. There are over 36 miracles and not just 12 miracles performed by JESUS which includes raising the dead and forgiving sins on earth by His spoken Word.

107.8 JESUS performed far more miracles than MOSES. Of course miracles cannot prove one is GOD but it vindicates the words of JESUS as He is the one speaking in truth. While the miracles performed through Moses by his rod, meant to fulfill the objective of liberation of the Israelite from the slavery under Pharaoh in Egypt. The miracles of JESUS were performed by His Word meant to vindicate His spoken words as the anointed deliverer for the people under the bondage of sins in the whole world. This is the spiritual parallel of Moses and JESUS as the anointed Deliverer.

107.9 All the words of JESUS have been vindicated by the miracles of God so as to demonstrate that He is the Lord over all! JESUS was conceived by the Holy Spirit and that is why He had the Power within Him and not given by GOD. GOD's nature is revealed in His Word and there is no possibility for GOD to against His own Word by empowering a created being. JESUS is the First and the Last and beside Him there is no GOD.

Exodus 34:14 "For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous God"

Isaiah 44:6 Thus saith the LORD, the King of Israel, and His Redeemer, the LORD of hosts; I *am* the First, and I *am* the Last; and beside me *there is* no God.

Revelation 1:17-18 And when I [JOHN] saw him [JESUS], I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the First and the Last: I am he that liveth, and was DEAD; and, behold, I am alive forevermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

Revelation 1:8 "I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending", saith the LORD, "which is, and which was, and which is to come, the ALMIGHTY." In paraphrase, JESUS says 'I am the Alpha and Omega, the First and the Last, of the present, of the past and of the future, the Almighty GOD'.

107.10 All the prophecies come with the phrase "saith the LORD" which is the Holy Spirit carrying the words from JESUS and speaking through the holy prophets or the apostles. Revelation 1:17-18 clearly showed that JESUS was speaking to JOHN and the idiom 'The First and the Last' means Alpha and Omega of the Greek alphabet.

Looking at Isaiah 44:6 and Revelation 1:8, both prophecies are the words of JESUS based on His revelation given in Revelation Chapter 1:1 "The Revelation of JESUS Christ, which God gave unto him [JESUS]" and John 16:15

John 16:15 [JESUS said] All things that the Father hath are Mine: therefore said I, that He [The Holy Spirit] shall take of Mine, and shall show *it* unto you.

John 16:13 "Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall NOT speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak" Note: In other words, the Holy Spirit does not speak for GOD the Father, rather He always speaks for JESUS alone and acts as the representative for Him.

107.11 The Miracles of JESUS Christ proves all His Words are vindicated by GOD and that He is the anointed one to deliver all peoples from the bondage of sins in the World.

A. Power over Nature Miracles

1. <u>Stilling the Storm</u>	Matt 8:23	Mark 4:35	Luke 8:22	
2. <u>Feeding the 5000</u>	Matt 14:13	Mark 6:30	Luke 9:10	John 6:1
3. <u>Walking on the Water</u>	Matt 14:25	Mark 6:48		John 6:19
4. <u>Feeding the 4000</u>	Matt 15:32	Mark 8:1		
5. <u>Temple Tax in the Fish's Mouth</u>	Matt 17:24			
6. <u>Withering the Fig Tree</u>	Matt 21:18	Mark 11:12		
7. <u>Draught of Fish</u>			Luke 5:1	
8. <u>Turning Water into Wine</u>				John 2:1
9. <u>Second Draught of Fish</u>				John 21:1

B. Power of Healing Miracles

General Healings

1. <u>Cleansing of a Leper</u>	Matt 8:2	Mark 1:40	Luke 5:12	
2. <u>Healing a Centurion's Servant</u>	Matt 8:5		Luke 7:1	
3. <u>Healing Peter's Mother-in-law</u>	Matt 8:14	Mark 1:30	Luke 4:38	
4. <u>Healing the Sick at evening</u>	Matt 8:16	Mark 1:32	Luke 4:40	
5. <u>Healing a paralytic</u>	Matt 9:2	Mark 2:3	Luke 5:18	
6. <u>Healing the Hemorrhaging woman</u>	Matt 9:20	Mark 5:25	Luke 8:43	
7. <u>Healing Two Blind Men</u>	Matt 9:27			
8. <u>Healing a Man's Withered Hand</u>	Matt 12:9	Mark 3:1	Luke 6:6	
9. <u>Healing the Gentile Woman's Daughter</u>	Matt 15:21	Mark 7:24		
10. <u>Healing the Epileptic Boy</u>	Matt 17:14	Mark 9:17	Luke 9:38	
11. <u>Healing a Blind Men</u>	Matt 20:30	Mark 10:46	Luke 18:35	
12. <u>Healing a Deaf Mute</u>		Mark 7:31		
13. <u>Healing a Blind Man at Bethsaida</u>		Mark 8:22		
14. <u>Healing the Infirm, Bent Woman</u>			Luke 13:11	
15. <u>Healing the Man with Dropsy</u>			Luke 14:1	
16. <u>Cleansing the Ten Lepers</u>			Luke 17:11	
17. <u>Restoring a Servant's Ear</u>			Luke 22:51	
18. <u>Healing the Nobleman's Son (of fever)</u>				John 4:46
19. <u>Healing an Infirm Man at Bethesda</u>				John 5:1
20. <u>Healing the Man born blind</u>				John 9:1

C. Power of Resurrections

1. <u>Raising the Ruler's Daughter</u>	Matt 9:18,23	Mark 5:22,35	Luke 8:40,49	
2. <u>Raising of a Widow's Son at Nain</u>			Luke 7:11	
3. <u>Raising of Lazarus</u>				John 11:43

D. Power of Casting out Demons

1. <u>Demons entering a herd of swine</u>	Matt 8:28	Mark 5:1	Luke 8:26	
2. <u>Curing a Demon-possessed Mute</u>	Matt 9:32			
3. <u>Casting Out an Unclean Spirit</u>		Mark 1:23	Luke 4:33	
4. <u>Curing a Demon-possessed,</u>				
5. <u>Blind and Mute man</u>	Matt 12:22		Luke 11:14	

107.12 Miracles are a basis for faith in Christ. Why don't you trust a person who words are vindicated by GOD through miracles to confirm them as correct and truthful???

John 14:11 JESUS said: *"Believe me when I say that I am in the Father and the Father is in me; or at least believe on the evidence of the miracles themselves."*

John 10:37,38 *"Do not believe me unless I do what my Father does. But if I do it, even though you do not believe me, believe the miracles, that you may know and understand that the Father is in me, and I in the Father."*

107.13 What did JESUS mean "I am in the Father and the Father is in me"? He meant GOD is in Him and He is in GOD; or JESUS and His Father are ONE GOD!

John 20:30,31 *JESUS did many other miraculous signs in the presence of his disciples, which are not recorded in this book. But these are written that you may believe that JESUS is the Christ, the Son of God, and that by believing you may have life in his Name.*

108. +++

Under the Jewish Law, once a man claims equality to the GOD (Elohim), he has committed the sin of blasphemy. Unless one is truly GOD, he can never speak in the position of Elohim (GOD).

109. XXX

And this is where our conversation really starts, to determine where did JESUS call himself god. Calling one's self the son of god does not bring equality to god because as we discussed before David and Israel were both called Son's of god, and there are many others as well, but those are enough to make the point, if you need me to give you the other quotations please let me know.

110. >>>

As proven earlier that none of the early prophets declared "I am the Son of GOD" in any explicit term except that GOD the Father called them "my son" or "my firstborn". While it is GOD addressing them, the Hebrews still did not profess "I am the Son of God." None of the Jews nor the prophets of old ever profess "I am the Son of God". The Jews clearly tells us that they called Abraham as their "father" and God their Father too. But the Jews never profess that "they are children of God". So how could you say they called themselves "The Son of God" when they charged JESUS of blasphemy for proclaiming it in John 10:36?

The Jews and JESUS had a discourse about the Abraham's children and not the children of God.

John 8:33 They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

John 8:34 Jesus answered them, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

John 8:35 And the servant abideth not in the house forever: *but* the Son abideth ever.

NOTE: JESUS meant a servant of sin will be cast to Hell and cannot enter Paradise. Once have to become a child of GOD in order to abide in Paradise forever.

John 8:36 "If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

John 8:37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

John 8:38 I speak that which I have SEEN with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

John 8:39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

John 8:40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you The truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

John 8:41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, *even* God.

John 8:42 Jesus said unto them, *If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.*

John 8:43 *Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.*

John 8:44 Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

John 8:45 And because I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not.

Note: JESUS clearly declared that GOD is His FATHER and that He proceeded forth from GOD which means He was not created by GOD.

Now if there is a Father, there is of course a son to be called otherwise where does the word Father comes from? It comes from the "father and son" relationship here on earth. There is only person described in the Holy Bible who declared "I am the Son of God" - John 10:36. All other forms of "my son" are not affirmative from the lips of the prophets but based on the understanding of the writers and even mistranslated by the Bible translators!

111. XXX

I know many of my christian friends tend to say well that is the OT and not the NT, but be aware if that would be the excuse which you would like to ascribe to this, in Luke 3:38 we find that Adam(as) is also called the son of god, so again it is not a unique term reserved ONLY for JESUS(as)

112. >>>

Well, you are misquoting that verse to support your feeble argument with preconceived mindset that the Son of God is not GOD. By looking at the original text of Greek or Aramaic, the words "son of" are not there and it was the translators who want to associate Adam as son of God. The original Bible manuscript is not wrong but it was the translators who did the poor translation. Let the Aramaic Peshitta Bible corrects the error.

Luke 3:37 bar Mathushalach, bar Chanuk, bar Jared, bar Mahloleel, bar Kainan,
Luke 3:38 bar Anush, bar Sheth, bar Adom, who was from Aloha. [Etheridge Translation]

113. +++

I believe tremendous power will be released by speaking ALOUD the words of JESUS. It shall break down the barrier that holds one from knowing The Truth!

John 17:17 JESUS looked up to Heaven and said: "**Sanctify them through thy Truth: THY WORD IS TRUTH**"

114. XXX

I think you missed the part where JESUS asks god to make the deciples one with god as he is with god which is what I questioned. So the deciples being purified etc still does not change the fact that they were men, and it still does not change the fact that they are not a part of god in your belief, even though JESUS asked that they a part of god as he is a part of god. If you were consistient you would then have to believe that the deciples are in fact god as well. But you do not believe this, you take exception to JESUS and only JESUS which in the rule of logic is a double standard, and therefore brings into play an illogical response.

115. >>>

The problem is you misunderstood the context of the message of JESUS. The Jewish idiom "I and my Father are One" said by JESUS in John 10:30 was understood by the JEWS, as being a "Man" making Himself "GOD" told in John 10:33. While the oneness spoke of by JESUS in John Chapter 17 is different in context than the one mentioned in John Chapter 10. In John 10:30 JESUS claimed He was one equal to His Father and the JEWS took up stones and wanted to stone him for blasphemy.

John 10:29 My Father, which gave *them* me, is greater than all; and no *man* is able to pluck *them* out of my Father's hand.

John 10:30 "I and my Father are ONE."

John 10:31 Then the JEWS took up stones again to stone him.

In John Chapter 17, JESUS prayed for the gift of Eternal Life to be given to all His Apostles and the future believers. The oneness is only achievable through the same Holy Spirit which GOD gave to the prophets and kings of old. It shall be given to all apostles and disciples of JESUS and future followers of JESUS where ever they may be. The unity of worship in spirit and in truth shall be made possible if all worship the GOD the Father of JESUS through one Holy Spirit indwelling in all the believers either JEWS or GENTILES. That is the prayer of JESUS for the oneness of all His followers.

John 17:1 These words spake JESUS, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

John 17:2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

John 17:3 And this is Life Eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and JESUS Christ, whom thou hast sent.

John 17:20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

John 17:21 That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

John 17:22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

115.1 In John 17:22 JESUS said "they may be one" is different from "we are one"; the former is expected to be united as one: "they may be one" is a future tense while "we are one" is by nature existing as One. Why the oneness was prayed by JESUS? It reflects there is only one nation that JESUS was praying for both the JEWS and the Gentiles to be united as one people through the bond of Love of GOD and by the power of Holy Spirit of GOD.

116. +++

John 10:33 The JEWS answered him, saying,

For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a MAN, makest thyself GOD.

Did JESUS refute the charge of the JEWS that He was speaking in the position of GOD or making Himself GOD?

Why JESUS did not deny it in explicit term "I am NOT GOD"? The Law of LORD will approve JESUS to utter the words but it is not equivalent to denying "I am not GOD"?

John 10:34 JESUS answered them, Is it not written in your Law, "I said, Ye are gods"

117. XXX

The answer to your question is in verse 10:34, in the law of the JEWS calling one's self god is not an issue based on the language of the people, so you asked the question before the answer in context came this is why you are not on the same ground as I am. Also JESUS knew the JEWS, even today we know the JEWS, what are JEWS famous for today? It is the fact that they make great lawyers, because no matter what you say they can turn it against you. This is why JESUS had to answer them in a way that it cannot be twisted, like we both know about the story about "render unto ceaser what is ceaser's" we know about the story, why did JESUS say that? Had he said something else like "pay the taxes" the JEWS would

say see he is pandering to the romans, had he say dont pay the taxes then they would complain to the romans that he is not paying taxes.

118. >>>

I do not agree with you that quoting the Law to explain the meaning of the usage of the title "You are Gods" is equivalent to denial "I am not God". In fact, the Law quoted by JESUS says "You are Elohim" (Elohim in Hebrew for "GOD" in plural although it may mean "gods". So the reply from JESUS does not negate the claim of His divinity. This shall complement the Word of God spoken to MOSES that he was made Elohim (God) to the Pharaoh. As God spoke to MOSES about a prophet from his brethren "like unto thee", it shall support the interpretation that JESUS is Elohim even as GOD made Moses a Elohim to the Pharaoh. **Exodus 7:1** And the LORD said unto Moses, "See, I have made thee a God to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet."

The charge against JESUS was clear being a Man making Himself GOD. So if one is not GOD, just say explicitly and there is nothing to be ashamed of. Quoting the Law is to defend His rights and not to deny His claim as GOD: "I and my Father are ONE" which the JEWS understood clearly about the idiom and responded by picking up the stones in order to stone Him for blasphemy.

For instance, Mr. Brown accidentally killed a man for breaking into a house and stole the money from the house. In the defense, Mr. Brown showed the badge to prove that he was a policeman. Although killing a man is an offence, his authority as a policeman shall nullify the consequence of his action as he was on duty to uphold the law. That is what JESUS was doing at the time the JEWS accused Him of the charge for claiming himself as "GOD". The claim of JESUS as Divine was not denied but was authorized by the Law of GOD.

As for the case on paying the taxes, JESUS was wise to take a coin and showed it to the Pharisees and the Herodians as whose image and inscription was on the coin. As it was Caesar's, then "Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's." JESUS does not disagree with the paying of taxes by using a coin as analogy to vindicate His Word neither did He deny that He is GOD by quoting the Law to vindicate His Word.

118.1 The Pharisees are religious leaders, expert in the Law. But the JEWS mentioned in John Chapter 10 are not Law experts but only ordinary people or laymen told in John 10:24 and they deserve simple answer in clear words "I am not GOD".

John 10:24 Then came the JEWS round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

The reply from JESUS in John 10:36 implied that He was sanctified by GOD, set apart as Holy for the mission on earth to be called "The Son of GOD" as what the JEWS alleged in John 10:33. There is no denial by JESUS that He is Divine.

119. XXX

So just as the JEWS of our time are great lawyers of the time of JESUS they were also great lawyers, and as such JESUS had to be careful in this answers to them as to not allow them to twist what he said against him, which would answer the question of why didnt JESUS say he is not god. But again, we are not trying to prove that JESUS is not god, we are trying to prove that he is in fact god, proving a man is a man is pointless as I said before.

120. >>>

You are really ignorant of the terms used in the Gospel. "JEWS" mentioned therein are laymen or the general public in Israel. Scribes, Pharisees, Sadducees are the Jewish experts in the religious Law or lawyers at the time of JESUS. As a matter of fact, you cannot distinguish

between the religious lawyers and laymen who came to ask JESUS about His identity. Now in order to disprove JESUS is GOD, you have to refute the charge of the JEWS against Him in John 10:33 has been denied by JESUS. You cannot use the earlier verse in John 10:30 on the "oneness" to refute the charge because the meaning of the verse has been interpreted by the Jews in John 10:33. Refuting John 10:30 does not refute John 10:33, you have to know that each verse has its own meaning and have to be refuted separately.

120.1 There are another two charges of blasphemy are mentioned in Mark 2:7, Matthew 9:3 & Luke 5:21 about forgiving sins and for admitting "I am the Son of God" in Matthew 26:63-66. "The Son of God" clearly means GOD from John 10:33-36 of which the JEWS charged JESUS for. It is particularly interesting to note that "forgiving sins" was initially considered a blasphemy but was proven wrong by JESUS through the miracle He performed in His own Name.

Mark 2:5 When JESUS saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

Mark 2:6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

Mark 2:7 Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

Mark 2:8 And immediately when JESUS perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

I shall expound on this charge of the Scribes "Who can forgive sins but God only?" at the latter part which you have failed to refute either. I shall elaborate it because to me, it is the greatest miracle of all in the history of the Jewish nation and a precedent for the New Covenant of Grace and Truth instituted by LORD JESUS personally.

121. XXX

Now what I find interesting is that you quoted Matthew 24:35 and I believe there is more meat than we can chew that comes in the context but lets take a go at it and eat this elephant one bite at a time. We read the following:

Matthew 29-35 (NIV)

29"Immediately after the distress of those days

" 'the sun will be darkened,

and the moon will not give its light;

the stars will fall from the sky,

and the heavenly bodies will be shaken.'[c]

30"At that time the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky, and all the nations of the earth will mourn. They will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of the sky, with power and great glory. 31And he will send his angels with a loud trumpet call, and they will gather his elect from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other.

32"Now learn this lesson from the fig tree: As soon as its twigs get tender and its leaves come out, you know that summer is near. 33 Even so, when you see all these things, you know that it[d]is near, right at the door. 34 I tell you the truth, this generation[e] will certainly not pass away until all these things have happened. 35Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away.

Now what is rather remarkable is that JESUS states in verse 34 that these things will happen before "THIS GENERATION" passes away, yet almost 2000 years have come and gone and still we are yet to see these signs.

122. >>>

The context of Matthew 24:34 is related to Matthew 24:1-33 and does not start partially at verse 29 which becomes an incomplete quotation. What was the context of Matthew Chapter

24? Firstly, it was the destruction of the Jerusalem Temple and secondly, the signs for the second coming of JESUS the Messiah.

Mat 24:1 And Jesus went out, and departed from the Temple: and his disciples came to *him* for to show him the buildings of the Temple.

Mat 24:2 And Jesus said unto them, “See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.”

Mat 24:3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the SIGN of THY COMING, and of the End of the World?

Mat 24:11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

Mat 24:14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

Mat 24:15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

Mat 24:34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

Mat 24:35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

Mat 24:36 But of that day and hour knoweth no *man*, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

Verse 34 clearly says about ALL these things in the prophecy shall be fulfilled then this generation shall come to an end.

Mat 24:34 Verily I say unto you, “This generation shall not pass, TILL ALL THESE THINGS be fulfilled.”

What has not been fulfilled yet? The Gospel of JESUS must reach every corner of the World and every tribes and peoples must hear it before He comes again!

Mat 24:14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

However, we have seen many false prophets in the world preaching another gospel other than the one preached by JESUS. The religion that you embrace is what JESUS was talking about, coming from the false prophet who never saw nor heard from the prophets of old but simply testified for them despite failing to comply with the testimony of 2 truthful witnesses required to establish the truth under the Law of Moses.

“This generation will certainly not pass away” refers to the nation of the Hebrews dwelling in Israel.

123. XXX

The oldest person in the world didnt make it past 150 if I am correct so assuming that we go by the oldest person to live to determing a generation we would have 13 generations to have come and gone and still no sign of JESUS so is he a liar now (god forbid)? Because he follows this statement by saying that his words will not pass away even if heaven and earth were to pass away.

124. >>>

You have misunderstood the context of the message. “This generation” does not mean “This one generation”. JESUS meant His word is eternal and is not affected by the disappearance of heaven and earth. The term “this generation” that JESUS meant is related to the period for destruction of the Jerusalem temple mentioned in Matthew 24:2. In Jewish reckoning, a generation is a period of 40 years.

Secondly, "this generation" also refers to the "this Jewish nation" shall not pass or come to an end until the other signs in the prophecy has been materialized. Thus the Jewish nation still exists in Israel.

The Israelite led by Moses did not enter the Promised Land but wandered in the desert for 40 years until "all the generation" passed away. **Numbers 32:13** And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

Mat 24:34 "Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled."

So a generation is a period of 40 years for Jewish reckoning on prophecy. JESUS spoke the prophecy around 30 AD which takes us to 70 AD when Jerusalem Temple was swiftly destroyed by the Gentiles. So did the prophecy of JESUS come to pass? It has been fulfilled right to the dot of the year.

124.1 God's time is much bigger in magnitude than ours. A day to God is 1,000 years to mankind. So how many days have passed in God's reckoning?

2Peter 3:8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one Day is with the Lord as a Thousand years, and a Thousand years as one Day.

Quran even says 1 Day to Angels is like 50,000 years (to men or angels)!!!

SURAH 22:47 (1 Day to Allah = 1,000 years to man)

YUSUF ALI

Yet they ask thee to hasten on the Punishment! But God will not fail in His Promise. Verily a Day in the sight of thy Lord is like a thousand years of your reckoning.

SURAH 70:4 (1 Day = 50,000 years)

YUSUF ALI: The angels and the spirit ascend unto him in a Day the measure whereof is fifty thousand years

125. +++

The word "gods" is translated from Hebrew word "Elohim" the same word used for GOD Almighty. So GOD spoke to JESUS in Heaven before He came down to earth: "Ye are GOD, The SON of the Most High".

Psalms 82:6 "And sons of the Most High" -- all of you.

126. XXX:

The statement you make does not hold since from the quotation you have here it specifically states "AND SONS" now for this to be true, we are now talking in the realm of mormanism and not christianity. And I know you don't believe in JESUS and lucifer being brothers etc.. So that being the case this sons which is being referenced here is us, mankind as we are the children of adam, who was created by god himself.

127. >>>

Whose doctrine is that "JESUS and Lucifer being brothers"??? Men or GOD? Do not try to persuade people to believe the doctrine of men which leads to hell-fire. What is mentioned in your Quran about JESUS is untrue. Unless there are 2 prophets speaking of the same thing that JESUS was created from dust like Adam or Lucifer, there is no truth in it. The Gospel of JESUS clearly says HE was with GOD in the very beginning and not a created being like Lucifer. Until you have met JESUS personally in the spirit and asked Him about His identity, it

is still better to believe in the Gospel narrated in the Holy Bible. You cannot believe the Holy Bible because of being misguided by false teachers and believe the lies of Satan. Never mind I will expose the lies of Satan and show the Glory of the Lord in JESUS as we go along.

128. +++

Interpretation: GOD told JESUS "All your followers shall be the sons of the Most High GOD".

Please see the Scriptural Evidence below to support my interpretation.

John 11:49 And one of them, named CAIAPHAS, being the High Priest that same year, said unto them, "Ye know Nothing at all,

John 11:50 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish NOT."

John 11:51 And this spake he not of himself: but being High Priest that year, he prophesied that "JESUS should die for that NATION;

John 11:52 And not for that NATION only, but that also HE should gather TOGETHER in ONE the children of GOD that were scattered abroad."

129. XXX

I find that your scriptual evidence is not the words of JESUS but rather that of a priest, a priest who ran the temple, the very temple which JESUS came in and destroyed the money changers table, to me this is not a reason behind him wanting to kill JESUS to save the NATION (which is the jewish race to be clear) but rather to save their customs. And who do you assume that this high priest is talking about when he refers to when he is talking about the children of god scattered abroad? I do hope you realize that his jewish priest was talking about his jewish brothers, because this high priest if I recall correctly (if I am wrong please forgive me I dont have time to read the entire story) did not believe that JESUS was even the messiah.

130. >>>

The anointed High Priest was more qualified than the one never anointed by priest of GOD. So you are bias to discredit the words from the High Priest but swallow the lies of an un-anointed man as the absolute truth. See how hypocritical you can be; not only double speak but absolutely illogical. The prophecy from this High Priest tells us the purpose of JESUS' death for that nation that He would build as an eternal Kingdom.

John 11:51 "And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that JESUS should die for that nation"

Did the prophecy of the High Priest come to pass? Yes, according to the Gospel, JESUS was indeed crucified for His people.

131. +++

The children of God are the "sons" with small capital "s" and not capital letter "S", who followed JESUS the Messiah and not any other prophets. The SON of God is a title for JESUS alone while the sons or children of GOD are His People, ONE NEW NATION or RACE uniting both the JEWS and GENTILES (Non-JEWS). This privilege is given by GOD himself to JESUS alone for His followers.

John 1:12 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

John 1:13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of GOD.

131.1 The title "The Son of God" is given by GOD Himself.

Luke 1:34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?
Luke 1:35 And the angel answered and said unto her, 'The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of 'The Son of GOD'."

132. XXX

I think you are very naïve when you speak about a "small capital "s" ", there is no such thing, there is either a Capital S or a common s, how can you honestly sit there and tell me about a capital/common letter, when in the Hebrew/aramiac language there is no such a thing.

Because a translator makes a letter capital or not does not mean that this is what was in the original. Let me show you how this trickery works

2 Corinthians 4:4 - In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Who is this "the god of this world" - incase you dont know it is Satan, lets look at what the word for "god" is in the language of the NT it is "θεός theos" now lets see where this word was used elsewhere and see that more or less every where else this word is used in the 1343 times it is used only in 13 instances was it translated with a small g 1320 times was it translated with a big G. So if you cannot see that as a slide of hands I really have bridge that I would like to sell you.

So back to the point, about big S and little s this makes no difference in the original language of the bible. And please check my references, www.blueletterbible.com (christian website).

133. >>>

You know to quote the scripture from 2 Corinthians 4:4 – “In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious Gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.” but failed to see the truth that JESUS is the image of GOD. The context of the message will determine if it is small letter “s” or capital letter “S”; it was my typing error on “small capital” which was unintentional. What difference for “the son of God” and “the Son of GOD” when they both can display the power from the Almighty GOD? BUT it is a great difference to see “The Son of God” in the Bible becomes “The son of Mary” in the Quran. God forbids.

134. +++

In simple term, GOD has given the LAW to the JEWS through the Psalmist and also confirmed it by the words of the Angel Gabriel to Mary that JESUS shall be called "THE SON of GOD". So we always see the message of GOD is confirmed by at least 2 witnesses in this case, are the Psalmist and Mary of Nazareth.

It is therefore not a sin or blasphemy to utter the title 'The Son of GOD' that God gave the exclusive rights to JESUS. But why did the JEWS still accuse Him of blasphemy? It shows that the idiom of the Hebrews and the written LAW of GOD have different interpretation. While JESUS did not sin by uttering "The Son of God", the JEWS did not misunderstand Him because from the whole conversation of JESUS such as from this verse John 10:29 (My FATHER ... is greater than ALL), which Muslims like to misquote to prove that JESUS is not GOD, the JEWS were adamant to understand Him correctly that JESUS being a MAN, making Himself "ELOHIM" (GOD) based on their explanation in verse John 10:33. JESUS can easily deny it by saying clearly "I am not GOD" but He quoted the LAW to defend Himself.

135. XXX:

Again this is conclusion can only come when one ignores what you believe to be the OT, and even the NT since we have Luke calling Adam the son of god. So the delema is not as easily

brushed of as you would like for it to be. And again from the scripture, david calling himself the son of god would not be blasphemy, israel calling himself the son of god would also not have any issues, the problem is that you take an exception for JESUS only and that is double speak, I am certain that you believe that god is not the author of confusion (I Cor 14:33), and the main source of confusion would be double talk/double standards. So we are left to assume that without confusion david as the begotten son of god is no more god than JESUS another begotten son of god according to the NT.

136. >>>

Of course GOD is not an author of confusion. The message in the Holy Bible is clear. There is only one person declaring 'I am the Son of God' in the John 10:36; not the writers' mistranslation nor the words of GOD the Father but the word of His Son. How many children of GOD declare affirmatively "I am the Son of God"? It is not abstract terms but affirmative from the lips of the Hebrews. None of the Hebrews dare to declare "I am the Son of God" for reason known to them.

137. +++

John 10:35 [JESUS said] If He called "them gods", unto whom the word of God came, and the Scripture cannot be broken

INTERPRETATION: In fact the word "them" is translated from the Greek word "Ekinos" which means "that one, he, they". If one read the context of JESUS' words, He actually means "If GOD called that ONE as 'GOD' to whom the Word of GOD came from, and the LAW of GOD cannot be defied."

138. XXX:

I am confused I am sure you know what context means here, first thing is in verse 34 we find it being said John 10:34 "JESUS answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods? " and in following this up JESUS said "If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken; " you cannot take a person's words in partial that is like I was reading 2 corinthians yesterday while in the doctors office and we find that solomon says after he built the temple for god "There is no god" of course this is out of context because it was "there is no god but God almighty" or something to the effect. How is it that you are comfortable taking obscure verses and making a statement that your entire faith is dependant on? With the context, we see clearly that JESUS was not saying ["If GOD called that ONE as 'GOD' to whom the Word of GOD came from, and the LAW of GOD cannot be defied."] but rather, "if god called the people who received this messages as gods and the scriptuer was not broken how is it now?"

139. >>>

Well, if the chosen people knew they are people of GOD, why they could not accept phrase "I and my Father are One" in John 10:30? That is not the case as what you have misunderstood. Right after saying "I and my Father are One" or "I am one with my Father", the JEWS are laymen, who understood the phrase to mean JESUS was claiming as equal to GOD and nothing about "The Son of GOD". The charge of blasphemy was made after John 10:30 just 2 verses later in John 10:33 and not related to the words "The Son of God". Let's recap what transpired between the JEWS and JESUS.

John 10:30 [JESUS said] "I and my Father are One."

John 10:31 And again the JEWS took up stones, to stone him.

John 10:32 JESUS said to them: Many good works have I showed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

John 10:33 The JEWS said to him: "It is not on account of good works, that we stone thee: but BECAUSE thou blasphemest; and, whilst thou art a MAN, thou makest thyself GOD.

139.1 Now the charge of blasphemy was made based on the idiom “I and my Father are ONE” and not based on the idiom “The son of God” as explained by the JEWS in John 10:33. In order to guide the JEWS that they had misunderstood Him, JESUS would have to say explicitly “I am not God, you have misunderstood me”. JEWS are not expert in religious laws but laymen.

However JESUS did not deny His claim to divinity as He knew very well that GOD Almighty made Moses a God to Pharaoh. It is His rights to be called GOD too. Therefore He quoted the Law to defend His rights to claim equality as GOD. If JESUS was not seeking the defense from the Law of GOD, then He would use a similar tactic as the coin with Ceaser’s figure.

139.2 So you have failed to refute my point at all. The charge of the JEWS against JESUS is He was making Himself as GOD in John 10:33. Obviously John 10:36 is not a denial to His claim of Divinity but a justification to do so.

JESUS said clearly the Law was in His Favor and not that the Law denied His rights but rather gave Him the rights. He further emphasized that “And if I do not the works of my Father believe me not”. As JESUS clearly did the will of His Father, mentioned in John 5:30, He is perfectly of ONE will with His Father.

John 10:34 JESUS said to them: Is it not written in your law, I have said, Ye are gods?

John 10:35 If he called them gods, because the word of God was with them, and the scripture cannot be nullified;

John 10:36 do ye say to him, whom the Father, hath sanctified and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said to you, I am the Son of God?

John 10:37 And if I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

139.3 Now the perfect union between JESUS and HIS FATHER is expressed by doing the works which THE FATHER sent the SON for and that the SON mutually work together in one accord; thereby doing the will of the FATHER.

John 5:30 I CANNOT of the will of myself do any thing; but as I hear I judge, and my judgment is just; for I seek not my will, but the will of Him who sent me. [Etheridge]

It even more clearly expressed by JESUS that the bond of love with His FATHER as ONE of the same nature and same will by doing the same work together!

John 5:17 But JESUS said to them: “My Father worketh until now, and I work.”

John 5:18 And for this, the JEWS sought the more to kill him, not only because he had broken the Sabbath, but because he had said of God, that he was his Father, and had equalled himself with GOD.

There is another case, JESUS healed the paralytic of 38 years and asked him to take up the bed mat and walk on a Sabbath Day.

John 5:8 JESUS said to him: Arise, take up thy bed, and walk.

Joh 5:9 And immediately the man was healed; and he arose, took up his bed, and walked; and it was the Sabbath day.

What was the charge of the JEWS against JESUS?

John 5:10 And the JEWS said to him that was healed: It is the Sabbath; it is not lawful for thee to bear thy bed.

John 5:19 BUT Jeshu answered and said to them, Amen, amen, I say to you, The Son cannot do any thing from the will of himself, but that which he seeth the Father do. For those which the Father doeth, these also the Son likewise doeth.

John 5:20 For the Father loveth the Son, and every thing that he doeth he showeth him; and greater than these works he showeth him, that you may wonder.

John 5:21 For as the Father raiseth the dead, and quickeneth, so also the Son quickeneth those whom he willeth.

John 5:22 For the Father judgeth no man, but all judgment he hath given to the Son;

John 5:23 that all men should honour the Son, as they honour the Father. He who honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father who sent him.

139.4 When the JEWS accused JESUS of breaking the Sabbath, HE defended that His Father did it and not that He did it by Himself. So now the burden of responsibility is passed to GOD the FATHER. On the other hand, how could a man be able to do the will of GOD so perfectly despite breaking the tradition of the Sabbath Day? It implies JESUS and GOD are perfectly united in one will and they are of the same essence and nature. In other words, JESUS is ONE with the FATHER. So the miracles of JESUS are proofs that GOD sent Him as the Son of GOD and not the son of Mary!

John 5:36 But I have a testimony, which is greater than that of John; for the works which my Father hath given me to accomplish, these works which I do, testify of me that the Father hath sent me.

140. +++

In fact, from this verse John 10:30 "I and my Father are One", the JEWS understood JESUS perfectly that HE claimed to be GOD

141. XXX

The context of the verse is clear that this is not what he was saying, and again as I asked you previously if this is what he is saying why is it then that the deciples are not worshiped since JESUS prayed that god make them one with him and god as he is one with god?

142. >>>

The context of oneness is the original nature of JESUS and of HIS FATHER; it does not come from them making themselves as one for "we are one" and not that "we may be one"!!! So the Christians are of one Holy Spirit with JESUS and with GOD the Father but do not entitle to worship because men are created beings while JESUS is eternal and uncreated.

143. +++

By the definition of unpardonable sin in Your Belief, JESUS is associating Himself as partner with GOD or one with His FATHER. The issue here is not to prove that JESUS did blaspheme but of the Truth that JESUS did associate Himself as One with GOD. Under Your Beliefic Law, it is impossible to say that JESUS did not blaspheme but to be forced to believe that "JESUS IS GOD." Muslims have no way out to believe that JESUS did not associate Himself as a partner with GOD when John 10:30 is further reinforced by words of JESUS in John 10:38 "that the FATHER is IN ME, and I IN HIM." How could a person associate himself as intimately with GOD as ONE does not equate with associating himself as a partner with GOD??? There is no way out to explain this truth in Your Belief but to accuse that the GOSPEL has been altered or lost. BUT Surah 7:157 confirms that the TORAH and the GOSPEL are kept with THEM - The JEWS and the CHRISTIANS.

144. XXX:

In Your Beliefic law is it unpardonable to say that a prophet of god said something that he didnt say. In Your Beliefic law it is unpardonable to say that the prophet's of god did something they didnt do.

145. >>>

Having made such a bold declaration, may I ask you whether in truth you are definitely sure JESUS said "I am the son of Mary" and not "I am the Son of God" told in John 10:36. If you lied about JESUS as merely the son of Mary, do you think you can be pardoned on the Day of

Judgment? If JESUS did indeed die on the Cross by crucifixion, yet you did not believe that He was ever crucified on the Cross, would you be pardoned to enter Paradise??? Your faith is at stake because there are no 2 eye-witnesses to affirm as what is written in your Book is truthful. I have pointed out to you that the Stoning Verse which is mentioned in the reliable Hadith proves that Quran has been corrupted by the Muslim scribes. There is no truth for Surah 3:3 when it fails to show that an all-knowing God did not know the Torah and the Gospel if it was corrupt, then the word should be CORRECTING and not confirming the earlier scriptures.

146. XXX

The quran tells us that JESUS NEVER claimed to be god, rather he called to Your Belief (submission to god), your bible tells us the same thing, JESUS teaches many times "hear o israel your god is one god and worship him",

147. >>>

Now Quran has failed the test of the testimony of 2 truthful witnesses required to affirm the truth about JESUS. Muhammad NEVER neither saw nor heard from JESUS who lived 600 years earlier. How could he be qualified as a witness? As a matter of fact, Gabriel did not deliver the message to Muhammad. Even if it was so, it still failed the test because of 2 truthful witnesses required.

Deu 6:3 Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

Deu 6:4 Hear, O Israel: The YHWH (LORD) our ELOHIM (God) is one YHWH (LORD):

Deu 6:5 And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

To elaborate on Deu 6:4 Hear, O Israel: The YHWH (LORD) our ELOHIM (God) is one YHWH (LORD). The original meaning in Hebrew is not "one" God which has been commonly misunderstood. The YHWH our Elohim is one YHWH.

Allah is not YHVH. So the equation does not match.

148. When His people worship JESUS, did He rebuke His people for wrongful practice???
Look at these cases of worship.

The child JESUS was worshiped by wise men.

Mat 2:11 And they entered the house; and they saw the child, with Mary his mother; and they fell down and worshipped him: and they opened their treasures, and presented to him gifts, gold, and myrrh, and frankincense.

The disciples of JESUS Mary of Magdala and the other Mary worshipped JESUS after His resurrection. They fell at the feet of JESUS to worship Him and JESUS did not object to the worship from women.

Mat 28:9 And lo, JESUS met them, and said to them: Hail, ye. And they came and clasped his feet, and worshipped him.

148.1 JESUS did not rebuke the woman with issue of blood of 12 years who fell at His feet to worship Him!!!

Luke 8:43 And a certain woman, whose blood had flowed twelve years, and who had expended all her property among physicians, and could not be cured by any one,

Luke 8:46 And he said: Some one touched me; for I perceive, that energy hath gone out from me.

Luke 8:47 And the woman, when she saw that she had not escaped his notice, came trembling, and fell down and worshipped him. And in the presence of all the people, she declared for what cause she had touched him, and that she was instantly healed.

148.2 A blind man healed by JESUS fell at His Feet and worshiped Him.

John 9:32 Never hath it been heard, that any one opened the eyes of one born blind.

Joh 9:33 If this man were not of God, he could not do this thing.

Joh 9:34 They replied, and said to him: Thou wast wholly born in sins; and dost thou teach us? And they expelled him.

Joh 9:35 And JESUS heard that they had expelled him; and he found him, and said to him: Believest thou on the Son of God?

Joh 9:36 And he that was healed, answered and said: My Lord, who is he, that I may believe on him?

Joh 9:37 JESUS said to him: Thou hast seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

Joh 9:38 And he said: My Lord, I believe: and he fell down, and worshipped him.

Under the Law on the number of 2 truthful witnesses required to establish the truth if the JEWS at the time of JESUS did worship Him, it is established by Matthew, John and Luke that they indeed worshipped JESUS, fell at the feet of JESUS or prostrated and adored Him as GOD.

149. XXX

we find multiple times JESUS himself praying to this one god, not only in public which a person can say well he was teaching to pray but even in private

Mark 1:35 - "And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed."

So there is a severe problem if JESUS is prayin in solitude to god when he is in fact god. Makes no sense, so again your bible confirms what the quran teaches that JESUS did not say he was god. But again we can take verses out of context and say anything as I have said about solomon.

150. >>>

There are ample cases where people worshipped JESUS at his feet. Quran is not a book from an Almighty God of the Christians. Quran is not a Book based on 2 truthful eye-witnesses that fulfilled the Law of the Torah. When it is not confirmed under the Law, it shall never stand on the Day of Judgment. GOD will ask you: "Did I not give you the Law for you to rely on when making your decision to know whether it was truly from GOD?" How could you say I do not care for you by providing 5,000 Greek manuscripts and 2 Aramaic Peshitta Bible for you to rely on???

151. XXX

2Ch 6:14 He said: "O Lord, God of Israel, there is no God

The full verse 2Ch 6:14 He said: "O Lord, God of Israel, there is no God like you in heaven or on earth--you who keep your covenant of love with your servants who continue wholeheartedly in your way.

>>>

152. The fact is undeniable; JESUS did not forbid worship when His people worshipped at His feet.

153. XXX

So we cannot base our faith on partial text you are not talking about a day in the park my friend please understand this, you are talking about eternity, 0% of your life is what you are spending here on earth in math terms. So dont you think that 100% of your life deserves some care and

consideration in 0% of it? (the math is the next life in infinity this life is 100, $100/\text{infinity}=0$, incase you didnt know that).

>>>

154. I believe in the word of GOD which is confirmed by the Law of 2 truthful witnesses while yours is based on sinking sand!!! I rest my hope in the promise of JESUS.

John 3:18 JESUS said: **He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.**

155. XXX

As for Sura 7:157 read what it says:

007.157

YUSUFALI: "Those who follow the messenger, the unlettered Prophet, whom they find mentioned in their own (scriptures),- in the law and the Gospel;- for he commands them what is just and forbids them what is evil; he allows them as lawful what is good (and pure) and prohibits them from what is bad (and impure); He releases them from their heavy burdens and from the yokes that are upon them. So it is those who believe in him, honour him, help him, and follow the light which is sent down with him,- it is they who will prosper."

156. >>>

Allah did teach men by pen and it is likely Muhammad was more educated than most people at his time.

Allah taught Muhammad by pen which means he was well educated, capable to READ and not illiterate.

[096:001] Proclaim! (or READ!) in the name of thy Lord and Cherisher, Who created-

[096:002] Created man, out of a (mere) clot of congealed blood:

[096:003] Proclaim! And thy Lord is Most Bountiful,-

[096:004] He Who taught (the use of) the PEN,-

[096:005] Taught man that which he knew not.

Muhammad cannot be an unlettered prophet because Allah taught by the pen!

157. XXX

It does not state that you have an uncorrupted version of this, what it states is that in your scripture that you call the law and the gospel it talks about the unlettered prophet. So no the quran does not tell us that you have a safe version of the scriptures in fact what the quran says
002.079

YUSUFALI: Then woe to those who write the Book with their own hands, and then say:"This is from Allah," to traffic with it for miserable price!- Woe to them for what their hands do write, and for the gain they make thereby.

158. >>>

If you apply the Law of Torah on the minimum number of 2 truthful witnesses required to establish if Quran is the word of God in truth, you cannot find enough witnesses. So GOD does not work in such a way that He could not have 2 witnesses to confirm His Word. How the Holy Bible could fulfill it show that GOD has long arranged men of GOD to preserve His word for future generation. You are just far from the Truth to swallow the falsehood as the truth.

159. +++

Did JESUS sin based on the revelation of this verse in the QURAN about JESUS on the Day of Judgment?

SURAH 5:116 And when Allah saith: O JESUS, son of Mary! "Didst thou say unto mankind: Take me and my mother for two Gods beside Allah?" he saith: Be glorified! It was not mine to utter that to which I had no right. If I used to say it, then Thou knewest it.

160. XXX:

I am glad that you bring this up, because I was actually listening to a lecture about this. In Your Belief we believe that ALL idols will be thrown directly into hell, this is why the sun will be put in hell, in the case of JESUS, the messenger of god, he actually is the person who taught,

161. >>>

I guess your lecturer must be god so that you can swallow his fable as the word of God. God has not revealed it yet

162. XXX

so god asks him did you tell the people to worship you or your mother, and because he never said such a thing he answers god by saying, if I did ever say that you would know. And why is god asking him this? It is because the day of judgement all of mankind will be in front of god and because it is such that god asks this question so that when the individual is asked about the worship of JESUS they will not have an excuse that JESUS said to worship him because prior to their judgement JESUS has already stated that he never said it.

163. >>>

If you read the answer literally, JESUS did not deny it but merely say GOD knows. Just like coin with Ceaser's image on it. God knows but literally men never know because the words are open ended! "If I used to say it, then Thou knewest it." How can men read His mind??? You have guessed it wrong. Look at these cases of worship by men. I should say these are evidence against whosoever making a false statement against JESUS.

163.1 The child JESUS was worshiped by wise men.

Mat 2:11 And they entered the house; and they saw the child, with Mary his mother; and they fell down and worshipped him: and they opened their treasures, and presented to him gifts, gold, and myrrh, and frankincense.

The disciples of JESUS Mary of Magdala and the other Mary worshipped JESUS after His resurrection. They fell at the feet of JESUS to worship Him and JESUS did not object to the worship from women.

Mat 28:9 And lo, JESUS met them, and said to them: Hail, ye. And they came and clasped his feet, and worshipped him.

163.2 JESUS did not rebuke the woman with issue of blood of 12 years who fell at His feet to worship Him!!!

Luke 8:43 And a certain woman, whose blood had flowed twelve years, and who had expended all her property among physicians, and could not be cured by any one,

Luke 8:46 And he said: Some one touched me; for I perceive, that energy hath gone out from me.

Luke 8:47 And the woman, when she saw that she had not escaped his notice, came trembling, and fell down and worshipped him. And in the presence of all the people, she declared for what cause she had touched him, and that she was instantly healed.

163.3 A blind man healed by JESUS fell at His Feet and worshiped Him.

John 9:32 Never hath it been heard, that any one opened the eyes of one born blind.

Joh 9:33 If this man were not of God, he could not do this thing.

Joh 9:34 They replied, and said to him: Thou wast wholly born in sins; and dost thou teach us? And they expelled him.

Joh 9:35 And JESUS heard that they had expelled him; and he found him, and said to him:
Believest thou on the Son of God?

Joh 9:36 And he that was healed, answered and said: My Lord, who is he, that I may believe on him?

Joh 9:37 JESUS said to him: Thou hast seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

Joh 9:38 And he said: My Lord, I believe: and he fell down, and worshipped him.

Under the Law of Torah, JESUS did accept worship from the people. So your Quran is either wrong and Allah knows best! Yet men misunderstood Quran and it is where the problem arises.

164. +++

NOW it must be noted that Allah is not all-knowing for asking such a question even if it will happen on the Day of Judgment in the future, it is already written and made known to the whole universe that he will ask such an ignorant question. It shows that it is likely the words of Muhammad or someone else speaking falsely for JESUS. It is a blasphemy to speak falsely on behalf of JESUS! The charges is baseless. GOD did not reveals the charges of Judgment of which the Day and hour is even not revealed by JESUS. (Matthew 24:36).

165. XXX

God is not limited by time, to god what we are doing here today is already the past. For us we are limited by time so we only know for certainty the present and past, for god the future is yesterday so to speak. It is amazing that as a christian you believe god came on earth as a man, yet you have issue with god knowing the future, maybe you dont realize that that is what prophecy in your bible is?

166. >>>

Are you sure God is not limited by time??? The fact is GOD never changes with time. But you implied the title of JESUS can be changed from "The Son of God" in the Gospel and then change to the son of Mary in 610 years! It is an irreconcilable difference.

Numbers 23:19 God is not man, that he should lie, or a son of man, that he should change his mind...

Malachi 3:6 "For I the LORD do not change..."

If Allah is really all-knowing why did he ask by "Did you" and not "Why you"???

If God change His mind after 1 Day so to speak, then how many days to man's time?

SURAH 22:47 (1 Day to Allah = 1,000 years to man)

YUSUF ALI

Yet they ask thee to hasten on the Punishment! But God will not fail in His Promise. Verily a Day in the sight of thy Lord is like a thousand years of your reckoning.

SURAH 70:4 (1 Day = 50,000 years)

YUSUF ALI: The angels and the spirit ascend unto him in a Day the measure whereof is fifty thousand years

SURAH 32:5 (1 Day to Allah = 1,000 years to man)

YUSUFALI: He rules (all) affairs from the heavens to the earth: in the end will (all affairs) go up to Him, on a Day, the space whereof will be a thousand years of your reckoning.

IT MAY TAKE GOD 1,000 YEARS BUT UNTRUE OF COURSE!

167. XXX

God speaking about the future events so that people will look out for it? You are hypocritical when you take this approach if you don't see it as such. And the verse you quote it says "GOD DID NOT" it did not say "GOD WILL NOT" there is a big difference, did not means up to the present time god didn't do that, will not means in the future god will not do it. So again this assumption of yours is purely baseless.

168. >>>

The fact is GOD never changes irrespective of TIME.

Numbers 23:19 God is not man, that he should lie, or a son of man, that he should change his mind...

Malachi 3:6 "For I the LORD do not change..."

Hence Surah 5:116 with the title of JESUS as the son of Mary is IMPOSSIBLE to be words from GOD who never change!

169. +++

It must also be noted that Allah said "JESUS, son of MARY" in verse Surah 5:116 contradicts with Luke 1:31-35 "JESUS, THE SON OF GOD". "The Son of God" is a title announced by Angel Gabriel to Mary of Nazareth while the title "son of Mary" is not a divine title given by GOD but by men.

170. XXX

I guess to you JESUS was not the son of Mary right? So tell me on earth was he the son of anyone? And yes the Quran does not use the term "the son of god" for it to be confused with the physical son of god.

171. >>>

Now God does not change with time and culture! Listen to JESUS own words about tradition or culture and GOD's LAW. Your Believable culture is not above GOD's law. So God will not change the title of JESUS to the son of Mary. GOD forbids!

Mat 15:3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

Mar 7:7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.

Mar 7:8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

172. XXX

Because again in your bible god calls David his son, he calls Israel his son, he calls Adam his son, in the Quran however it came to clear up misconceptions not create them. And as such god was particular of the words which were used in the Quran so that there is no misconception left except for those that intend on deviating from god's truth.

173. >>>

Those are abstract terms not from the lips of the prophet or the Son of God. How many persons profess "I am the Son of God"???

It is not true that Quran has not deviated from God's truth. The basic law on the number of 2 truthful witnesses is not complied with, the title of JESUS has been changed to son of Mary,

the crucifixion of JESUS has been denied and there are many other differences.

174. +++

Surah 3:3 which says it is CONFIRMING the earlier scripture in the TORAH and the GOSPEL is proven to be untrue, simply by comparison of the title of JESUS in Surah 5:116 with the Gospel of Luke 1:35. This criteria does not have to be decided with any other standard as the one which claims to be confirming, must show The Truth. Failing which, how could the QURAN stands to be the Book of Truth from the all-knowing GOD?

175. XXX

First lets look at the statement of the quran...

003.003

YUSUFALI: It is He Who sent down to thee (step by step), in truth, the Book, confirming what went before it; and He sent down the Law (of Moses) and the Gospel (of JESUS) before this, as a guide to mankind, and He sent down the criterion (of judgment between right and wrong). So the question is where is the gospel of JESUS and where is the Torah of Moses.

We know there is no book in the bible called the gospel of JESUS, rather we have accounts of it, therefore it is not what the quran is talking about.

176. >>>

The question should be answered by Muslims themselves as what is the Quran confirming when one is unable to produce the Torah and the Gospel which it claims???

The gospel of JESUS is basically the Good News preached by JESUS about Eternal Life. Here is the statement of the Gospel of JESUS CHRIST

Mark 1:1 The beginning of the Gospel of JESUS Christ, the Son of God;

Mark 1:2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

177. XXX

As for the Torah of moses, in the books ascribe to moses it tells us "up to this day no know knows where he is buried" where he is refering to moses, therefore it is doubtful that moses wrote the entire of that book, and we have to question did the other 4 books ascribed to him as well, because if it can be added to one book then why not others. Also we know that the original torah is kept in the ark of the covenant, and it is no where to be found, so we dont have the original to compare it with, so the quran is not talking about your bible my friend but nice try an uneducated muslim might fall into that trap but alhamdu lillah I know the difference. You ask how can the quran be a book that is coming from an all knowing god, yet your bible is filled with contradictions, and there is yet one to be found in the quran that is not easily understood, of course we are getting into a different topic now rather than the topic of is JESUS god so we will leave this for the next discussion.

178. >>>

You are making many presumption and false charges about he holy Scriptures in the Holy Bible. Quran has failed the test on the number of 2 truthful witnesses and yet you can swallow it as the whole truth but when the Holy Bible is preserved by GOD as the truth, you want to deny it as from GOD. You have applied the wrong judgment!

179. +++

Back to the Book of John about the conversation of the JEWS with JESUS.

What did JESUS reply when the JEWS sought His clarification if He was the Messiah? Did JESUS say "I am Not GOD, you have misunderstood me"? Or "it was not mine to utter "The

Son of God" to which I had no right."??? Let examine the words of JESUS in respond to the enquiry of the JEWS.

John 10:24 Then came the JEWS round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

When JESUS says "I and my Father are one." (John 10:30), the JEWS could not bear the anger much longer and reacted immediately by picking up the stones with an attempt to stone Him to death for blasphemy

John 10:32 JESUS answered them, "Many good works have I showed you from my Father; for WHICH of those WORKS do ye stone me?"

The JEWS clarified the charge was because of His word speaking in the position of "GOD" and not because of His good WORKS.

John 10:33 The JEWS answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and BECAUSE that thou, being a MAN, makest thyself GOD.

JESUS explained to the JEWS that GOD has spoken to Him about it and quoted it as the LAW. There is no denial to the Divinity of JESUS by quoting the Law. The difference for the use of Law as defense and an explicit denial by a verbal expression is clear.

180. XXX

See here you go again taking bits and pieces out of context.

Lets look at it closely I will put my comments in {}

John 10:22-34

<<cut>>

24The JEWS gathered around him, saying, "How long will you keep us in suspense? If you are the Christ,[c] tell us plainly." {the JEWS question him about his messiahship}

25JESUS answered, "I did tell you, but you do not believe. The miracles I do in my Father's name speak for me, {here JESUS sounds just like any of us would be after saying 100's of times 1+1=2 and some person still cannot understand, so the fustration is in this verse saying
28 I give them eternal life, and they shall never perish; no one can snatch them out of my hand. {I teach them the way to salvation and they will not end up in hell because once they are on the path of truth they will not stray}

>>>Note: JESUS said: "I give ETERNAL LIFE" so follow Him only

30 I and the Father are one." {my fahter's mission and my mission are the same which is to keep the believers on the path of truth.}

>>>NOTE: JESUS and HIS FATHER ARE ONE GOD. If one mission, the JEWS have no reason to stone him for blasphemy!!!

31Again the JEWS picked up stones to stone him, {the JEWS decided they didnt like the answer}

32but JESUS said to them, "I have shown you many great miracles from the Father. For which of these do you stone me?" {what is your reasoning for wanting to stone me when my action backs up the words which I have spoken}

33"We are not stoning you for any of these," replied the JEWS, "but for blasphemy, because you, a mere man, claim to be God." {we are not trying to kill you for your deeds but rahter for blasphemy}

>>>NOTE: What blasphemy if one mission is true. Do not think the Jews are foolish about their own idiom.

34JESUS answered them, "Is it not written in your Law, 'I have said you are gods'[e]? {what blasphemy are you talking about, when god calls us gods in the law how can you now say that I am blaspheming when I call myself as such}

>>>NOTE: JESUS did not deny He is GOD.

That is what I understand in the context of what I read.

181. >>>

JOHN 10:30 "I and the Father are one." {my father's mission and my mission are the same which is to keep the believers on the path of truth.}

You must be thinking the JEWS were crazy to take up stones and attempted to kill JESUS for nothing but the same mission??? The JEWS know the idiom of "I and my Father are ONE" and not Muslim like you. Unless you were a Jew, I do not think your interpretation is right because stoning was for blasphemy. If JESUS said the above words about "mission" then JESUS would not have to quote the Law on 'You are GODS'!!! Hahahaha..

182. +++

NOTE: In John 8:59 the action of the JEWS implied it was a blasphemy. How could a MAN pre-exist Abraham? JESUS did not refute the understanding of the JEWS that He spoke in the position of GOD - therefore a blasphemy in the idiom of the JEWS. It must be noted that JESUS did not say explicitly "I AM NOT GOD" so that the misunderstanding of the JEWS if any, can be cleared right away. JESUS can read the thoughts of another person (Matthew 9:4 & Luke 6:8) without asking question. So there is no reason to leave the Temple without clarifying Himself in plain words.

183. XXX

It is amazing, you would take it at that value, when you understand your own scripture you tell me that JESUS is the messiah because he fulfilled 300 prophecies, I dont mean to sound mocking but how can you have a prophecy telling about a person who the prophet would not rejoice. Like for instance muslims today are rejoicing on the leadership of Mahdi, who to the best of my knowledge has not been born as of yet, are you telling me that when Mahdi is born and he says something to the effect that ali rejoiced on my coming is he now claiming to be god? It is ridiculous if you believe that, because that is not what is ment.

184. >>>

Abraham saw the Day JESUS would come to earth to fulfill the salvation plan of GOD.

John 8:56 He saw it - By faith in types, figures, and promises; as particularly in Melchisedec; in the appearance of Jehovah to him in the plains of Mamre, [Gen 18:1](#); and in the promise that in his seed all the nations of the earth shall be blessed. Possibly he had likewise a peculiar revelation either of Christ's first or second coming.

185. XXX

As a muslim I believe that every single soul has been created, because according to our teachings Adam saw david and gave david 40 years of his life because he loved david so much in heaven before we were even born on earth. So of course before abraham was on earth JESUS existed, heck before abraham was I existed, of course abraham didnt rejoice in my birth to the best of my knoweldge but I did exist before he was born on earth and so were you.

186. >>>

Obviously you are talking about the doctrine of men and not of GOD. Adam was created from the dust of the ground and lived on earth and not in Heaven. There is no truth in your false doctrine that Adam saw David except after David was born on earth and passed on. If you can believe the soul lived in Heaven before coming to earth, you must be able to remember something in Heaven. JESUS did remember that He came forth from His Father and shall return to Him. But I cannot remember anything about Heaven and so there is no truth in your belief. Hear the Word of GOD if there is any pre-existence of man in Heaven before coming to the world.

Fact 1: The first Man Adam has existence on earth here and not in Heaven. His body was created from dust of the ground, not found in Heaven and his soul is from GOD who gives life. Genesis 2:7 And the LORD God formed man *of* the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

Fact 2 Every man is destined to die once and after this to face the Day of Judgment. Hebrews 9:27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment

Fact 3: GOD shall treat every man as equal and no favoritism; God is no respecter of persons. **Acts 10:34** Then Peter opened *his* mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons

Fact 4 No man has ever lived in Heaven except the Son of God who is in Heaven.

John 3:13 JESUS said "And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of Man which is in heaven."

186.1 As JESUS declared that no man has ever ascended to heaven and come down from heaven, it proves that no soul has pre-existence in Heaven. God creates the soul only when the sperm and egg comes together in fertilization. So your false belief is refuted by the words of JESUS in John 3:13.

Abraham rejoiced for JESUS that He set up a New Covenant for a holy nation. Not because of other things.

186.2 Now your belief is made up from men's belief and not from the word of GOD. There is absolutely no truth to say "every single soul has been created" before coming to the world? Abraham came to life about 1,500 years ago on earth and not in heaven. He was alive in heaven after here on earth first. So you have not provided any scriptural evidence.

John 8:52 Then said the JEWS unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is DEAD, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

John 8:53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are DEAD: whom makest thou thyself?

187. XXX

And let me ask you a question do I need you to tell me that you are not god or for that matter do I need to tell you that I am not god? No man needs to tell you that he is a man, but god on earth would have to say plainly that he was god, and we dont have that in your scriptures.

188. >>>

To say "I am God" is cheap talk. Prove it by miracles and word of GOD. JESUS did it.

Now, when the charge of murder has been read to you in Court, do you have to deny it??? That was the case for JESUS charged of blasphemy being Man making himself GOD. JESUS have to deny it and not to defend His rights under the Law. The Law provides the rights but not the denial; you have to make yourself clear about the difference. John 10:33 has not been refuted; JESUS being GOD is not denied by Him. Moses was made a God and there is no reason for a person who performed much more miracles than Moses not qualified as a GOD.

189. XXX

First of I dont doubt that JESUS could have read a person's mind because as he said god gave him powers that no other has, but is it now that we are gods when we are talking to someone and we can guess at what they are thinking? Maybe you dont have that happen to you but I know I have, while talking to someone I realize that they are lost and I answer their obvious question without them asking am I now god?

190. >>>

You may have one or two occurrences of premonition or word from intuition. That is common for ladies to have more experience of intuition than men. JESUS was an exception.

JESUS KNEW THEIR THOUGHTS

Mat 12:25 And JESUS Knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

Luke 6:8 But he Knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

Mat 9:4 And JESUS Knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?

191. +++

JESUS' disciples declared that He knows ALL things even their thoughts without asking questions. So in no explicit term, JESUS deny His Divinity "I am not GOD".

John 16:27 [JESUS said] For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God.

Joh 16:28 I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

John 16:29 His disciples said unto him,

"Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.

John 16:30 Now are we sure that thou knowest ALL THINGS, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that THOU CAMEst forth from GOD."

John 16:31 JESUS answered them, Do ye now believe?

192. XXX

This is not something unique to JESUS, Muhammad(saw) was asked a question where the response was "I love allah and his messenger" (this is a summarized version if you want the detailed version let me know) and the prophet replied on the day of judgement you will be with those you love.

193. >>>

The problem is Muhammad is unsure of whether he is in Paradise or Hell. If you know the context of Surah 19:71-72, Muhammad should be in hell now waiting for the rescue. Surah 19:71 is the will of Allah for those who love him. If you will be with those you love, then your destiny is bleak. You have to escape hell-fire told in Surah 19:71 which is a decree or fixed

ordinance from your Allah. I do not think you can escape Hell without the anointed Deliverer who had paid your ransom in full. But you still have time to escape before you land in Hell.

193.1 Muhammad does not receive the revelation from GOD of Abraham as Quran contains many contradictions with the Torah. Secondly Quran has failed the Law of Torah on the requirement of 2 truthful eye-witnesses to establish the truth of the words from the prophets named therein. For instance, based on historical record, Moses was adopted by the daughter of Pharaoh but Quran says it was the wife of the Pharaoh who adopted Moses as her son. An all-knowing GOD will never forget history even once!

193.2 Quran is contradicting with the historical record of Flavius Josephus.

Quran: Pharaoh's wife

Torah: Pharaoh's daughter

QURAN 28:9 And the wife of Pharaoh said: (He will be) a consolation for me and for thee. Kill him not. Peradventure he may be of use to us, or we may choose him for a son. And they perceived not. 28:10 And the heart of the mother of Moses became void, and she would have betrayed him if We had not fortified her heart, that she might be of the believers.

Comments: The unknown spirit revealed a false Surah 3:3. In fact, Quran is contradicting severely with the Torah and not confirming it. This is inconceivable to be from Gabriel.

Exodus 2:9-10 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it. And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name Moses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

Comments: If Moses was adopted by Pharaoh's wife, he would have been adopted by Pharaoh himself. The unknown spirit contradicts with the earlier revelation in the Torah.

193.3 Historical record by Flavius Josephus:

Although the Bible never records the name of Moses' adoptive mother, the Jewish historian Flavius Josephus writing in the first century does - Antiquities of the JEWS. He states: "Pharaoh's daughter, *Thermuthis*, was walking along the river bank. Seeing a basket floating by, she called to her swimmers to retrieve it for her. When her servants came back with the basket, she was overjoyed to see the beautiful little infant inside. Thermuthis gave him the name Moses, which in Egyptian means "saved from the water" . . . Having no children of her own, she adopted him as her own son."

Josephus says that the name of pharaoh's daughter was Thermuthis, which sounds like the royal name Thutmose or Thutmosis of her father Pharaoh Thutmose I (1540-1504 B.C.). The fascinating thing about his name is that if one remove THUT from his name it is left with MOSE. What's the chance of this being just a coincidence? The full event is recorded in the Torah particularly Exodus 1:22-2:10.

193.4 Contradiction with the Gospel: How long was Zacharias dumb after encountering Gabriel?

Quran: 3 Nights

The Gospel: About 9 Months

QURAN 19:7-9 (It was said unto him): O Zachariah! Lo! We bring thee tidings of a son whose name is John; We have given the same name to none before (him). He said: My Lord! How can I have a son when my wife is barren and I have reached infirm old age? He said: So (it will be). Thy Lord saith: It is easy for Me, even as I created thee before, when thou wast naught. 19:10 He said: My Lord! Appoint for me some token. He said: Thy token is that thou, with no bodily defect, shalt not speak unto mankind three nights.

Comments: Sura 3:3 is a false revelation because Quran contradicts with the Gospel and not confirming it

Luke 1:19-20 I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to show thee these glad tidings. And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season. Luke 1:59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. Luke 1:63-64 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marveled all. And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

COMMENTS: IF Quran is the Book of Truth, it should say it is SUPERSEDING the Torah and the Gospel and not CONFIRMING them. How an all-knowing GOD could contradict with his own words? Surah 3:3 says Allah was the one who revealed the Torah of Moses and the Gospel of JESUS and that the revelation is given for CONFIRMING the earlier revelations in those 2 Books. Surah 7:157 says those 2 Books are kept with the JEWS and the Christians. Could GOD allow His words in the earlier Books to be altered? GOD forbids! Because His Law says GOD is neither like a man that He should lie nor like a man that He should change His mind (Numbers 23:19) which you subscribed to it right from the beginning of the discussion. As GOD does not lie nor change his Mind, it is impossible for Him to allow the scribes to change His words in the earlier scriptures lest He is making a mockery of Himself. So the true living GOD is able to preserve His own words at all times. God forbids! Let GOD be true but every man a liar!

194. GOD will surely kill those who disobeyed His Word as History proves He did kill 50,070 men in a single day for these unholy men looked into the Ark of the Covenant.

1Samuel 6:19 And He smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the Ark of the LORD, even He smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many* of the people with a great slaughter. [KJV]

GOD also killed the anointed priests of the sons of Aaron who disobeyed His Word; needless to say for the disobedient Scribes.

Leviticus 10:1-2 And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them NOT. And there went out Fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they Died before the LORD.

195. XXX

So again this is not unique to JESUS(as). And JESUS clearly states that he does not know all things, because I say you know all things does not mean that you do and the perfect example of JESUS not knowing all things is in the following passage in your bible:

Mark 13:32 - "But of that day and that hour, knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but, the Father."

So from the camel's mouth so the speak we find JESUS saying that he does not know ALL THINGS.

196. >>>

Let's examine the context of Mark 13:32. A comparison shows Mark Chapter 13 is a similar account with Matthew Chapter 24.

Mark 13:1 And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings *are here!*

Mar 13:2 And Jesus answering said unto him, **Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.**

Mark 13:3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately,

Mark 13:4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

Mark 13:5 And Jesus answering them began to say, **Take heed lest any man deceive you:**

Mark 13:4 corresponds with Matthew 24:3 and the message is clearly that the disciples Peter, James, John and Andrew inquired JESUS about His second coming and the end of the age: "Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of THY COMING, and of the end of the world?" – Matt 24:3

196.1 When the context is clear that it is about JESUS' second coming, we can know for sure that the interpretation of Mark 13:32 will be absolutely wrong if it is used to deduce that JESUS is not omniscient as it is about His own next coming!!! It is rather not his prerogative to disclose it yet.

Did JESUS explicitly deny that He know of all things mentioned in John 16:30 when His disciples praised Him about it???

Joh 16:29 His disciples say to him, Behold, now openly speakest thou, and not one parable hast thou spoken.

Joh 16:30 Now know we that every thing thou knowest, and thou needest not that any man should ask thee. By this we believe that from Aloha thou hast come forth.

Joh 16:31 JESHU saith to them, Believe! [Etheridge]

196.2 To prove that JESUS is not omniscient by quoting Mark 13:32 shall be futile because He was then speaking as the Son of Man and not as the Son of God. It is clearly known that JESUS has dual natures from His 2 titles namely the Son of Man and the Son of God. When JESUS speaks as the Son of Man, His message must be interpreted in the context of a man.

196.3 JESUS said: "I am the Son of God"

John 10:36 JESUS said: "Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?"

196.4 JESUS said "I am the Son of Man"

Mark 14:62 And JESUS said, "I am: and ye shall see the Son of Man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven."

By the 2 titles of JESUS alone namely "The Son of Man" and "The Son of God", these titles are in antagonistic to one another; both natures of man and of God inhabits in one Body is a mystery.

For example, JESUS, who was life, also holds the power of death and hell. In Luke 12:4-5 He says, "And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear Him, which after He hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear Him."

JESUS, who is love, also said of Himself in John 3:17-18 "For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on Him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

JESUS, who was human, depended on the Holy Spirit and on His Father's will to perform the miracles. But He was also God, as He Had the Glory of His Father (John 17:5), He healed the sick, calmed the sea, forgive sins on earth, and raised the dead, by His own Divine power.

As a general rule on the understanding of Scripture, a clearer verse shall prevail over the interpretation of an ambiguous verse.

196.5 On the other hand when JESUS speaks as the Son of God, His message shall be interpreted in the context of God. To interpret Mark 13:32 to imply JESUS does not know all things is obviously out of context and not of His original intention. However JESUS explicitly declared that He is not a man of this world but come from Heaven in John 8:23 And he said unto them, "Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world. 24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins."

While Mark 13:32 shows that JESUS does not know of that Day and Hour of His return, the subsequent verse in Mark 14:62 shows that He knew on that Day He shall return in the Glory of His FATHER and other passage in Matthew Chapter 24 shows He shall judge all nations of the earth on that Day of Judgment. So the words of JESUS must not be interpreted beyond what the words literally say.

196.6 For instance I will make 2 statements which are equally true: "For sure, I will never live up to the age of 150." On the other hand, because JESUS has "paid in full" for the ransom of my sins through His death on Calvary and by the power of His resurrection from His death, I declare that "In Christ alone, my sins are forgiven; I will never die."

196.7 The first statement, "I will never live to the age of 150" would appear to be a direct denial of my eternal soul, and even though the second statement, "I will never die" would appear to be a direct denial of my human flesh. We have to realize that sometimes we speak with reference to our mortal flesh, and sometimes we speak with reference to our eternal souls. These are safe assumptions that need no qualifications except for disbelievers who do not believe man has spirit and soul indwelling the body.

196.8 In sharp contrast of JESUS to appear of denying of His humanity in John 8:23, the verse in Mark 13:32 or Matthew 24:36 JESUS appearing to deny His Divinity when concerning the time that He shall return: "But of that day and *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father." Let scripture interprets scripture. Obviously JESUS meant the Last Day of the world is at the prerogative of His Father. Acts 1:7 And he said unto them, "It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own Power." Then did JESUS have His own Power? Of course, JESUS has power independent of His Father for He said "I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again". John 10:17-18

John 10:17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

John 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

JESUS knew beyond the Day of His Return which He will return in Great Power and Glory to judge all nations of the earth.

Matthew 26:64 JESUS saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of Man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Mat 24:1 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to *him* for to show him the buildings of the temple.

Mat 24:2 And Jesus said unto them, **See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.**

Mat 24:3 And as he sat upon the Mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and **what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?**

Mat 24:4 And JESUS answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

Mat 24:5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

Mat 24:30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great GLORY.

Mat 25:31 When the Son of man shall come in His Glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of His Glory

Mat 25:32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth *his* sheep from the goats:

Mat 25:33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

196.9 As A.A. Hodge wrote, "How is it possible that the same Person can be at the same time infinite and finite, ignorant and omniscient, omnipotent and helpless? How can two complete spirits coalesce in one Person? How can two consciousnesses, two understandings, two memories, two imaginations, two wills, constitute one Person? All this is involved in the scriptural and church doctrine of the Person of Christ. Yet no one can explain it. The numerous attempts made to explain or to expel this mystery have only filled the Church with heresies and obscured the faith of Christians.... I adore a Christ who is absolutely one -- who is at the same time pure, unmixed, unchanged God, and pure, unmixed, unchanged man -- and whose Person, in its wholeness and its fullness, is available throughout all space and throughout all time to those who trust him and love his appearing."

If one read it positively on Mark 13:32 - "But of that day and that hour, JESUS knoweth that no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, but His Father only, decides about the day for His glorious second coming! God the Father hath reposed in his own authority (Acts 1:7)." The context is about JESUS' second coming which is not his prerogative to reveal yet as He have to comply with the will of His Father.

196.10 Firstly, the basic rule shall apply on the understanding of Scripture; a clearer verse shall prevail over the interpretation of an ambiguous verse. JESUS has the same "Glory of His Father" which means He has all the knowledge and splendor of His Father. Mark 13:26 JESUS said: **"And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great Power and GLORY."** Mark 8:38 **"...when He cometh in the GLORY of His Father with the holy angels."**

196.11 Secondly John 10:18 says JESUS has his own authority independent of His Father: **"No man taketh it away from me, but I lay it down from my will; for I am able to lay it down, and I am able to take it again; for this commandment have I received from my Father."**

196.12 Thirdly JESUS had humbled himself to the status of a servant king on earth but He had the same Glory with His Father: **"that Glory which I HAD with Thee before the world was"** (John 17:5); it clearly implied that JESUS and HIS FATHER are of the same Glory and essence. As JESUS had the Same Glory with His Father, He indeed has all the attributes of GOD. "Glory" is a word for GOD to signify His Splendor in term of omnipresent, omnipotent, and omniscient.

No man's glory can be compared with the Glory of GOD.

Psalms 113:4 The LORD *is* high above all nations, *and* His Glory above the heavens.

The Glory of God is like devouring fire – too glorious to behold

Exodus 24:17 And the sight of the Glory of the LORD was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

Psalms 104:31 "The Glory of the LORD shall endure forever: the LORD shall rejoice in His works."

Psalms 104:32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

For GOD has spoken that He will not give His Glory to another!

Isaiah 42:8 I *am* the LORD: that *is* my Name: and **MY GLORY will I NOT give to ANOTHER**, neither my praise to graven images.

Matthew 16:27 **For The Son of Man shall come in the GLORY OF HIS FATHER** with His angels; and then He shall reward every man according to his works.

The glory of man is short but the glory of JESUS is the same with His Father who endures forever.

1Peter 1:24 For all flesh *is* as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

1Peter 1:25 But the Word of the Lord endureth forever. And this is the Word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

How should a man respond to God of Glory?

Psalms 29:2 Give unto the LORD the Glory due unto his name; Worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

Prophet Ezekiel worship GOD as He fell on His face upon beholding the Glory of the LORD
Ezekiel 44:4 Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, the Glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and I fell upon my face.

These prophets fell on their face in worship upon beholding the Glory of the Lord.

Numbers 20:6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: and the Glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

The conclusion drawn from the Word of GOD is that JESUS and HIS FATHER has the same Glory and His Law says it will not be given to any man. As JESUS has the same glory with His Father, we are forced to believe that JESUS is equal to His Father in Glory, in Will, in Honor, in Knowledge, in authority and so on.

John 10:18 [JESUS said] No man taketh it away from me, but I lay it down from my will; for I am able to lay it down, and I am able to take it again; for this commandment have I received from my Father. [Etheridge]

197.+++

JESUS pre-existed in HEAVEN before ABRAHAM and thus He said that "BEFORE Abraham was, I AM". Of course it is true that JESUS did exist earlier than Abraham by his own confession but again the JEWS did not believe HIM that a MAN could live longer than ABRAHAM who lived about 1,500 years before Christ.

John 8:56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad.

198. XXX:

I have already answered this with regards to prophecies.

199. >>>

Prophecies are words of GOD. The main verse is about JESUS existed before Abraham which implied He was more than a Prophet. John 8:58 JESUS said unto them, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. "

John 8:59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but JESUS hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

200. +++

WHY JESUS was sent down from HEAVEN unlike other prophets who have no explicit expression that they come down from Heaven? What is the special Mission given by His Father in Heaven who is called GOD (Yahweh) by the JEWS?

John 6:38 [JESUS said] For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

John 6:39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

John 6:40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have Everlasting Life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

MISSION OF JESUS: To given Eternal Life to all who believe and worship THE TRUE GOD and JESUS the MESSIAH whom the FATHER has approved to be called MIGHTY GOD.

201. XXX

It is interesting when I read this passage, because I believe that JESUS will return on the last days of earth and he will have the powers which god gave him, so this vese in 6:39 makes perfect sense to me, thanks now I have something new for my arsenal against those that email me.

202. >>>

I do not think it is perfectly correct to say JESUS "will have the powers which God gave him" as I have proved earlier that He has his own power to forgive sins on earth.

Well in fact John 6:39 says about resurrection of the dead on the last Day for Judgment to appear before the Judgment Seat of JESUS and not before the Throne of Allah. JESUS shall return in HIS OWN POWER AND GLORY, not in the power of His Father!!!

More details about JESUS as the GOD, THE JUDGE of ALL NATIONS [plural] is as follows:

Mat 25:31 When THE SON OF MAN shall come in HIS GLORY, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the Throne of His Glory:

Mat 25:32 And before him shall be gathered ALL NATIONS: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth *his* sheep from the goats:

Mat 25:33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

Mat 25:34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

Mat 25:35 For I was hungry, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

Mat 25:36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

Mat 25:37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee hungry, and fed *thee*? or thirsty, and gave *thee* drink?

Mat 25:38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took *thee* in? or naked, and clothed *thee*?

Mat 25:39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

Mat 25:40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done *it* unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done *it* unto me.

Mat 25:41 Then shall HE say also unto them on the Left Hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into Everlasting Fire, prepared for the Devil and his Angels:

Mat 25:42 For I was hungry, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

Mat 25:43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

Mat 25:44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee hungry, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

Mat 25:45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did *it* not to one of the least of these, ye did *it* not to me.

Mat 25:46 And these shall go away into Everlasting Punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

203. XXX

And from this passage knowing the persona of JESUS in the way he speaks in other passages, when he talks about "I will raise him up at the last day" this in my opinion is like muhamamad(saw) who said he would pray for his ummah(followers) (which is who JESUS is talking about) on the day of judgement, so of course JESUS praying for his deciples will raise them up because his prayer for them may allow for minor sins to be forgiven. So again nothing here proves conclusively that JESUS is god. I dont see JESUS asking to be called mighty god.

204. >>>

You have missed the point. In John 6:38-40, it says the giver of Eternal Life is JESUS and not Allah. So do not dream that the prayer of Muhammad will serve any purpose for you because he cannot save himself from hell-fire. Surah 19:71-72 just tell us that "none of you" shall be exempted but to see Hell that is the will of your Allah; and then wait for the rescue mission. You must be kidding "JESUS praying for his disciples"??? Hahaha... Can you read the verses clearly "I will raise him (those who accept JESUS as the Savior) at the Last Day"; He did not say I will pray for him!!! How could you unlawfully twist the words of my LORD JESUS? Matthew 25:31-46 clearly tell us that JESUS shall judge all nations and He shall cast the unbelievers to eternal punishment in Hell-fire. As JESUS has power to cast sinners to Hell told in Matthew 25:41, if He is still not GOD, then who is HE???

205. JESUS is sinless as JOHN 10:36 talks about Him as sanctified by GOD. How about Muhammad??? JESUS would raise the dead but Muhammad would not raise any one except to allow GOD to send them to Hell told in Surah 19:71-72

206. +++

Back to the John Chapter 10, verse 36 JESUS explained that His Father had sanctified or set apart as HOLY or SINLESS specifically for the MISSION as THE SAVIOR AND LORD OF THE WORLD and that HE was truly THE SON of the MOST HIGH or "THE SON OF GOD". John 10:36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, "I am the Son of God"?

206.1 The whole discourse between the JEWS and JESUS was to find out if HE is the Messiah, the one sent to be the Redeemer to the nation of Israel. The JEWS had been waiting for the Messiah for many years.

John 10:24 Then came the JEWS round about him, and said unto him, "How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly." [KJV]

206.2 When the JEWS understood JESUS as being MAN making Himself as "ELOHIM" in John 10:33, JESUS did not deny it "I AM NOT Elohim" but defend Himself by the LAW of GOD

which authorised Him to do so in John 10:36. Instead JESUS questioned the JEWS on what basis they could accuse Him of blasphemy when GOD had approved it?

John 10:36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

207. XXX:

Again there is the key element of context missing here, because before he says that he said "is it not written in your law I say ye are gods" and now to this verse, in my broken English, if god calls you gods how come you are taking exception to me calling myself a son of god. That is what JESUS is saying in this verse of your bible.

And yes the discourse was to find out if JESUS was the messiah, however the JEWS didnt want t...

208. >>>

I will make the interpretation for you. "Is it not written in your Law that you are Godlikes?" which entitled you to be claimed as GOD.

So the conclusion is that JESUS did not deny that He is GOD as the LAW permits Him and not denies Him.

Seriously there is no denial in the statement by JESUS. Is it not written in your Law that you are Godlikes?" which entitled you to be claimed as GOD. There is no explicit denial that JESUS is not GOD when the JEWS accused Him of being a Man making Himself as GOD told in John 10:33. So this point has not been refuted at all.....

209. XXX

And yes the discourse was to find out if JESUS was the messiah, however the JEWS didnt want to know if he was the messiah because as he stated in the following verse I have told you many times but you dont believe. So they were not looking for him to say he was the messiah they were looking for a reason to cast doubt on him, just as they did with the previous prophets.

And again no man had to deny that he is god, because it is understood that all men are men. It is when this is not the case it has to be stated, and this was not stated by JESUS in this passage.

210. >>>

That is not the case. You have misunderstood JESUS because from the following words spoken by Him, He is definitely more than a Prophet and therefore an explicit denial is warranted:-

- 1) JESUS is not a man of this world but originates from Heaven: "Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world." – John 8:23;
- 2) JESUS has the will power to raise the dead independent of His Father: John 5:21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them*; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.
- 3) JESUS said He came out from GOD and therefore He is not a created being: "If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me." John 8:42
- 4) JESUS says He gives eternal life to those who believe He is the Son of GOD. John 10:28 "And I give unto them Eternal Life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any *man* pluck them out of my hand."
- 5) JESUS has seen GOD: "Not that any man hath seen the Father, save He which is of God, He hath seen the Father. " John 6:46

- 6) JESUS said" Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have SEEN... John 3:11
- 7) JESUS' Spirit is omnipresent; He is on earth yet is also present in Heaven at the same time! "And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but He that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of Man which is in Heaven." John 3:13
- 8) JESUS said "I and my Father are One" (John 10:30) which means He is equal Glory of His Father and that is why the JEWS understood Him as being a Man making himself GOD (John 10:33)
- 9) JESUS said "My Father worketh until now and I work"(John 5:17) which means He ALWAYS works in one accord with the will of His Father. John 5:18 Therefore the JEWS sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the Sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.
- 10) JESUS never miss, even a single time, the will of His Father; it is impossible for a man to fulfill every will of his father in term of his thoughts, his words and his deeds. "I CANNOT of the will of myself do any thing; but as I HEAR I judge, and my judgment is just; for I seek not MY will, but the will of Him who sent me." John 5:30 [Etheridge]
- 11) JESUS implied that He is eternal as He exists before Abraham came into being –John 8:43
- 12) JESUS said to Nathanael that He could see the future things before it happened: "BEFORE that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I SAW thee." John 1:48
- 13) JESUS merely spoke the Word "Thy Son liveth" to a nobleman's son who was at a distance of 1 day's journey and the Word accomplished the task at the same hour without a prayer to His Father – John 4:46-53

210.1 So it is necessary for JESUS to deny that He is not GOD lest the Hebrews might misunderstand Him. "All men are men" is what you said only and not what JESUS meant.

The allegation against JESUS started at John 10:30 because JESUS said "I and my Father are One" which means JESUS is the one equal to His Father. This is similar to JESUS' claim "My Father worketh until now, and I work" in John 5:17.

210.2 As a matter of fact, JESUS did not deny He is GOD when the evidence for Him is that He is much more than a Prophet. God is the one who has the power of immortality and yet JESUS says He gives Eternal Life. John 10:28 "And I give unto them Eternal Life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any *man* pluck them out of my hand."

211. >>>

So the JEWS understood the idiom "THE SON OF GOD". Let's see if they misunderstood the other idioms which is equivalent to "blasphemy" that is speaking in the position of GOD.

Mark 2:5 When JESUS saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

Mar 2:6 But there were certain of the Scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

Mar 2:7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but GOD only?

212. >>>JESUS by pronouncing "Thy sins be forgiven thee" was accused of blasphemy. Saying " I forgive your sins" is not talking irreverently about GOD but for acting in the position of GOD? Did the Scribes - experts in the Law of God misunderstood Him?

JESUS can say "Arise and walk" but he didn't. Why?

Mar 2:8 And JESUS knew, in his spirit, that they thus reasoned in themselves; and he said to them: Why reason ye thus in your heart?

Mar 2:9 Which is the easier, to say to a paralytic, Thy sins are forgiven thee? or to say, Arise, take up thy bed, and walk?

Mar 2:10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath POWER on earth to forgive sins, he said to the paralytic

>>> By saying JESUS has the Power to forgive sins is acting in the position of GOD which the Scribes or religious lawyers interpreted that was no given LAW except GOD only!

213. XXX:

The answer to this is rather simple, but you see it not, in Your Belief we are taught sicknesses are not only test from god, but can also be punishments from god for something we did, as such, god causes illnesses to us as a form of punishment so we dont have to face it in the next life. And JESUS has the power to heal, of course he would also be given the power with this regards to know why that person is being afflicted, be it because they are being tested or that they sinned, and obviously this person was in ailment due to a sin they committed.

214. >>>

Sorry, you have not refuted the charge of the Scribes: "Who can forgive sins but God only?" JESUS says the objective is to know that He has the power to forgive sins on earth. Read carefully Mark 2:10 JESUS SAID: "But that ye may know that the Son of Man hath Power on earth to forgive sins".

214.1 There is no single word from JESUS to imply that His power is given by GOD. He claimed the Power is from Himself: "The Son of Man has Power on earth to forgive sins". JESUS did not say that the objective is to let the paralytic know that his paralysis is caused by sins but to prove that He has the Power to forgive sins on earth.

I am confident to say that sin is the root cause of the sicknesses (probably 99%); 0.5% for the works of GOD such as Job and the man born-blind but in the end those afflicted are all healed of their sicknesses, and 0.5% due to our lack of health & medical care. So sins is still the major cause of sicknesses and sufferings.

Mark 2:5 When JESUS saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, "Son, thy sins be forgiven thee."

Mark 2:6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

Mark 2:7 Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

Note: The Scribes were quick to react to the word of JESUS but were proven wrong of their accusation of blasphemy when the miracle of JESUS vindicated His Word. Miracles of JESUS did not prove He is GOD but rather it proves He speaks the Truth.

Mark 2:8 And immediately when JESUS perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

Mar 2:9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

Mark 2:10 JESUS SAID: "**But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins,** (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

Mark 2:11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

215. As the miracle vindicated the words of JESUS that He indeed could forgive sins on earth which only GOD could do, HE had acted in the power of GOD. What you have explained is known to the Christians as the sickness is closely related to sins except for the rare cases such as Job and another case is a man born blind. But JESUS healed the man born blind for the glory of GOD.

John 9:3 JESUS answered, "Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him."

216. Under the Jewish Law, only the anointed priest from the sons of Aaron can perform the ceremonial law in the Temple of GOD to offer the sin offering on behalf of the person who has

sinned against GOD. So JESUS had acted beyond the power of an anointed priest and also beyond the normal practice of the JEWS at His time, which had to comply with ceremonial law for sin offering and depended on GOD for forgiveness of sins.

216.1 The Scribes are from the sons of Aaron known as the Levites who are the only Tribe of Israel ordained by GOD to serve as priests forever.

2Chronicles 34:13 Also *they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers, and porters.*

216.2 Only an anointed priest can enter the Holy of Holies in the Temple of GOD for performing the sin offering??

Lev 16:1 And the LORD spoke unto Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died;

Lev 16:2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy *place* within the veil before the mercy seat, which *is* upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat.

Lev 16:3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy *place*: with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

Note: The priest has to perform all the ceremonial law according to the Word of God in Leviticus 16:4-31.

Lev 16:32 And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, *even* the holy garments:

Lev 16:33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

Lev 16:34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

217. A Priest serving in the tabernacle of God may also have to offer sin offering if he himself has sinned.

Lev 4:3 If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering.

218. The person who has sinned have to bring a perfect female goat or female lamb for sacrifice for sin offering, place his hand on the head of the animal to symbolically transfer the sins to the sacrificial lamb or goat and then the anointed priest shall kill the animal for sacrifice. The priest shall perform the prescribed ceremony according to the Law given to Moses.

Leviticus 4:27 And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

Lev 4:28 Or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, **a kid of the goats**, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

Lev 4:29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

Lev 4:30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

Lev 4:31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar for a sweet savor unto the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

Lev 4:32 And if he bring a **lamb for a sin offering**, he shall bring it a female without blemish.

Lev 4:33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

Lev 4:34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar

219. The Priest at the time of JESUS still practiced the ceremonial law for sin offering. So the Words of JESUS “Thy sins are forgiven of you” are the most powerful words which only GOD can utter. Every man likes to hear the assurance of his sins is forgiven especially to be free from the guilt of sins. I can say it utterly change the perception of the Jewish practice of sin offering in the Tabernacle of God. For the first time in Jewish history, JESUS superseded the ceremonial practice in the Tabernacle of GOD, by pronouncing forgiveness of sins in the public place. JESUS has that Power to forgive sins and He is the High Priest in Heaven for the Christians, JEWS and for all who accept Him as the ransom payer.

220. JESUS did not abolish the Law on sacrifice as He sacrificed His Life as the eternal Lamb of God. He is now the High Priest in Heaven for all who believe He is the Son of God and the Savior of the whole World!

221. XXX

And again can god not give what ever power to whom ever he wills? If god willed that you can travel at the speed of light is there any scribe that can stop god from giving you that power?

222. >>>

Whose law is this: “CAN GOD NOT GIVE WHATEVER POWER TO WHOMEVER HE WILLS”??? You just failed to understand the Law of God and put men’s tradition above God’s Law. The Law of God says in the following manners:-

Exodus 34:14 “For thou shalt worship no other god: for YHVH (the LORD), whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous Elohim (GOD)”

Isaiah 42:8 “*I am* YHVH (the LORD): that *is* my Name: and my GLORY will I NOT give to ANOTHER, neither my praise to graven images.”

Matthew 15:3 JESUS said: “Why do ye also transgress the Commandment of Elohim (GOD) by your tradition?”

From the Word of GOD, I can formulate the Law of GOD according to the nature of GOD and His eternal Word.

THE SUMMARY OF FACTS GATHERED FROM HIS WORD:

God shall never give Whatever Power whomever He wills because He Is a Jealous God and Shall Never Share His GLORY with another god. The tradition of men shall perish and is not above God’s Law.

223. +++

The JEWS and even Samaritan woman understand the prophecy given through Prophets Daniel & Isaiah and other prophets about the coming Messiah. Now Samaritians are the mixed blood nation living in Samaria, from inter-marriage between the JEWS who were not exiled to Babylon and the foreigners in the Land. The JEWS considered the Samaritians as out-class

people or spiritually unclean and do not associate with them. BUT JESUS went through Samaria to preach the GOSPEL.

224. XXX:

Isn't it interesting that JESUS went out to preach to people that the JEWS were racist against even though these people were technically JEWS themselves based on your own description? This shows the perversion of the JEWS at the time of JESUS just a point to note to yourself.

225. >>>

You missed the point. JESUS is the Messiah for the JEWS, half-JEWS and non-JEWS. So JESUS is the Messiah for all. Are Samaritans technically JEWS at the time of JESUS??? JESUS rebuked them: "Ye worship not what ye know ..." (John 4:22). Yet He loved them and preached the Gospel to them breaking the traditional barrier of isolation.

226. +++

John 4:22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: FOR SALVATION IS OF THE JEWS.

227. XXX

A similar message is given in the Quran:

109.001 YUSUFALI: Say : O ye that reject Faith!

109.002 YUSUFALI: I worship not that which ye worship,

109.003 YUSUFALI: Nor will ye worship that which I worship.

109.004 YUSUFALI: And I will not worship that which ye have been wont to worship,

109.005 YUSUFALI: Nor will ye worship that which I worship.

109.006 YUSUFALI: To you be your Way, and to me mine.

Of course this message was given for a different reason, but the core of it is the same, that the believers don't worship what the disbelievers worship.

228. >>>

You have just quoted the verses spoken to those who are disbelievers "ye that reject faith". Earlier on you mentioned the JEWS are racist and now it seems JESUS rebuked the Samaritans for ignorance in their worship. If the Samaritans are technically the JEWS, JESUS would not say "for salvation is of the JEWS" differentiating the JEWS and Samaritans.

"Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship" means ye Samaritans are ignorant, not only of the place, but of the very object of worship. Indeed, they feared the Lord after a tradition; but at the same time served their own pagan gods.

228.1 If the context of Surah 109:1-6 is misunderstood, then it shall contradict with Surah 29:46

29:46 (Pickthal)

And argue not with the People of the Scripture unless it be in (a way) that is better, save with such of them as do wrong; and say: WE BELIEVE in that which hath been revealed unto us and REVEALED UNTO YOU; our God and your God is One, and unto Him we surrender.

229. XXX

As for the statement that Salvation is for the JEWS, I am confused because if this is the case then there is absolutely no need for me to believe in God whatsoever, because I am not a Jew. And this message we find to be consistently attributed to JESUS who you say is God, was God confused?

230. >>>

I think you are confused and not that JESUS was confused. You boasted much that the prophet will pray for the believers and his followers will be with whom they love, on the Day of Judgment. Yet you do not know what you worship!!! For salvation starts from the JEWS as from Abraham the Covenant of God was made with Isaac and his descendants until it reached JESUS, the Son of GOD. There is not a single Arabs in the family tree. "For salvation is of the JEWS". So what happen to the non-JEWS? Let's check with the Word of God to have an overview of His Divine Plan.

231. XXX

God didnt know that he came to the entire world that he only came to the JEWS and then changed his mind? All knowing god didnt even know his own purpose, this makes no sense so it is more proof that JESUS is not all knowing and is not god.

232. >>>

You have been misguided by false teachings. "For the Salvation is of the JEWS." As you know the Nation of Israel are the chosen people of the Hebrews. All prophets are from the Hebrews until the time of JESUS. I do not see any Arabs prophet before Muhammad, do you??? So what is wrong with the words of JESUS: "For salvation is of the JEWS", did He meant "For salvation is of the JEWS ONLY"??? I do not read the word only. Maybe you can see beyond the words and that is the root cause of many errors in your interpretation of the passages in the Holy Bible. Widen your wide and not focus on the narrow view of few ambiguous verses. The Key to understanding the Scripture is to let scripture interprets scripture and a clearer verse shall prevail over the interpretation of an ambiguous verse.

1Cor 14:33 For God is not *the author* of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

As God is not the author of confusion, then Satan has confused your mind and blinded you from seeing the truth.

233. +++

Salvation begins with the JEWS and ends with the JEWS through PAUL. There is no Muslims nation in the plan of GOD. The Everlasting Kingdom of one NATION which will be fulfilled through JESUS alone by the words of GOD through prophecy and confirmed by words of JESUS while on earth.

234. XXX

You hit the nail on it's head, you follow the teachings of paul not of JESUS. JESUS came to the JEWS as their messiah, he called to the religion of god, which was the religion that mooses preached and so did muhammad(saw) tha calling was "there is only one deity worthy of worship", but here you are stating that salvation begins and ends with the JEWS, so you have not told me that I have no reason to believe in god because I am now and will never be a jew. Therefore the 10 commandments are not valid on me since I am not a jew, therefore the words of JESUS is not valid on me since I am not a jew.

235. >>>

Frankly speaking you do not know what you worship: for salvation is of the JEWS first and then to the Gentiles! So you can forget about the worship started by the non-JEWS because salvation is of the JEWS. In other words, JESUS meant that there is only one Gospel launched by Himself for the JEWS first and then He shall launch the Gospel for the Gentiles too. When the salvation changes from JEWS to the Gentiles? God indeed has spoken in His word. So there is no big issue about it: "For salvation is of the JEWS." and NOT "for salvation is of the JEWS ONLY"!

236. XXX

The only words which are valid on me because the message is not to the JEWS or to the arabs but to mankind is the words of muhammad(saw).

237. >>>

If you understand your Quran literally, there is no such declaration in the Quran except he is sent to his folks only!!!

Surah 14:4 (Pickthal) And We never sent a messenger **SAVE** with the language of his **FOLK**, that he might make (the message) **CLEAR** for them. Then Allah sendeth **WHOM** He will Astray, and Guideth Whom He will. He is the Mighty, the Wise.

As Quran is only clear in Arabic and not in other languages, then how could the words of Muhammad be universal for the JEWS, Arabs and Christians??? When we use an English translation of the Quran, we realize that there are many interpolations of men's words in the parenthesis. We are told that Quran is pure in Arabic and cannot be translated etcetera. So how could the words of Muhammad be universal for all nations?

237.1 The Holy Bible has been translated to hundred of languages and dialects without such problem because the Word of God is for all nations. My GOD can speak all languages and understands all prayers in any languages. Why those prayers in Arabic only from the mosques? Is your Allah multi-lingual? If yes, then why not preach in English and other languages? Christians use many languages not in Aramaic and yet the miracles of JESUS still abound even today. So there is no loss of power apart from the Aramaic words spoken by JESUS. Hear the words of JESUS, He meant that His Gospel is to save the **WORLD** and not the **JEWS** only!

John 12:47 JESUS said: "And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to **SAVE** the **WORLD**."

Did you hear such word as "to save the World" from the Quran???

238. XXX

I dont know how you as a non jew can sit there and deem the JEWS as a master race over you and not feel that god forgot that he created you. I can understand god choose them to share the message with us, but to say that they were choosen to be guided alone by god, that to me means that god does not care about me and I should nto care about god, of course as a muslim I believe they were given the same task like muhammad(saw) to share the message but they rebelled and kept the truth for themselves and left the rest of the world to perish showing the same arrogance of iblis thinking they are better than anyone else when they are human just like you and me.

239. >>>

The salvation plan of GOD is for all nations. It is iblis who confused you and blinded your eyes from seeing the truth. Iblis had deceived Eve in the Garden of Eden by casting doubt in her mind and then offered her the option to solve it.

Let's see where did Even went wrong with Iblis at the Garden of Eden.

239.1 The Law or Commandment was given to Adam by GOD.

Gen 2:7 Then the LORD God formed the man of dust from the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and the man became a living creature.

Note: The first man Adam was created from dust of the ground and there is no pre-existence of man's soul in Heaven. The life of human beings begin on earth and never in Heaven as some Muslims believe in doctrines which are not supported by the Scripture.

Gen 2:16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, "You may surely eat of every tree of the garden,
Gen 2:17 but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die."

239.2 Then GOD created Eve from the man's rib.

Gen 2:21 So the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon the man, and while he slept took one of his ribs and closed up its place with flesh.

Gen 2:22 And the rib that the LORD God had taken from the man he made into a woman and brought her to the man.

239.3 Iblis entered the serpent and had a smooth talk with Eve.

Gen 3:1 Now the Serpent was more crafty than any other beast of the field that the LORD God had made. He said to the woman, "Did God actually say, 'You shall NOT eat of any tree in the garden'?"

Gen 3:2 And the woman said to the Serpent, "We may eat of the fruit of the trees in the garden,

Gen 3:3 but God said, 'You shall NOT eat of the fruit of the tree that is in the midst of the garden, NEITHER shall you touch it, lest you die.'"

NOTE: Eve added in the words "Neither shall you touch it" which are not originally given by GOD to Adam. By adding her words to God's Law actually corrupted His Law. So the Serpent knew her weakness because she could not know the Law of GOD perfectly well.

Gen 3:4 But the serpent said to the woman, "You will not surely die.

Gen 3:5 For God knows that when you eat of it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing good and evil."

Gen 3:6 So when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was a delight to the eyes, and that the tree was to be desired to make one wise, she took of its fruit and ate, and she also gave some to her husband who was with her, and he ate.

Gen 3:7 Then the eyes of both were opened, and they knew that they were naked. And they sewed fig leaves together and made themselves loincloths.

Note: The sin came into the human race through the disobedience with God's word. Adam was given the original commandment from God. Then it is the man's responsibility to teach Eve in truth and ensure the Law of God is clearly understood. Now the moral of the story is that when the word of God is conveyed by Adam to Eve, there is lost of originality in the transmission after it reached the 2nd person Eve. Adam got the Law perfectly right from GOD and he told Eve about the Commandment. But Eve attended to the thoughts of Iblis and fell into sin by eating the fruit from the tree of knowledge of good and evil. Similarly the transmission of scriptures by addition or subtraction of words shall corrupt the scripture.

240. Now, back to the Salvation Plan of God; "for salvation is of the JEWS". How could the non-JEWS be saved from the lake of fire?

After the ascension of JESUS to heaven, He spoke to one of the disciples named Ananias in Damascus to accept Saul who was blind after an encounter with Him. Saul was a chosen vessel for JESUS to bring the Gospel to the Gentiles (non-JEWS) and to the Hebrews.

Act 9:15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel:

Act 9:16 For I will show him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.

Act 9:17 And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* JESUS, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou

camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.

Act 9:18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

Act 9:19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus.

Act 9:20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.

241. That was the turning point for the Gentiles to get saved similar to the JEWS. Paul was an apostle of JESUS by the witness of Ananias and other disciples of JESUS at the time of Paul. The salvation of the Gentiles was confirmed by the outpouring of the Holy Spirit.

Act 10:44 While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

Act 10:45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

Act 10:46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter,

Act 10:47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we?

Act 10:48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days

Act 10:25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped *him*.

Act 10:26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man.

Act 10:27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

Act 10:28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath showed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

Act 10:29 Therefore came I *unto you* without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

Act 10:30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,

Act 10:31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

Act 10:32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of *one* Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

Act 10:33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

Act 10:34 Then Peter opened *his* mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

Act 10:35 But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

Act 10:36 The word which *God* sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by JESUS Christ: (he is Lord of all:)

Act 10:37 That word, *I say*, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;

Act 10:38 How God anointed JESUS of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

Act 10:39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the JEWS, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

Act 10:40 Him God raised up the third day, and showed him openly;

Act 10:41 Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, *even* to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

242. +++

Now, back to John Chapter 4, the Samaritan woman knew about the coming Messiah.

John 4:25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messiah cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

243. XXX

No doubt, I believe this, but still does not prove he is god which is the point of this discussion. I don't know why is it that I always end up in discussions about the messiahship of JESUS, when I keep saying that I accept him as the messiah to the JEWS. Can you or one of your Christian brothers help me formulate a question which when I ask it, it is clear that I am not asking to prove that he is the messiah or born of a virgin or none of these things but rather to prove that he is god?

244. +++

Daniel 9:25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. [KJV]

Estimated year of prophecy given: 535 B.C.

Note: Based on the Daniel's seventy week there is conclusive evidence that the Messiah the Prince will come in the year 27-28 A.D. which fits the year of the coming JESUS.

245. XXX

Great, but again no need to prove to me he is the messiah, this statement would be best given to a Jew, not to me.

246. +++

PROPHET Isaiah made this prophecy even earlier than Prophet Daniel, that there is a CHILD born, a son given and His Name shall be called amongst other titles, The Mighty GOD, The Everlasting Father! and that HIS Kingdom shall endure FOREVER!

Isaiah 9:6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Isaiah 9:7 Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even FOREVER. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this. [KJV]

Estimated year of prophecy given: 680 B.C.

247. XXX

Interestingly enough this prophecy didn't come into fruition yet, because JESUS is not sitting on the throne of David. So I guess you would have to say this is one prophecy that JESUS didn't fulfill which then gives the rights to the JEWS to say he is not the messiah. How interesting, because no Jew believes the throne of David is in heaven it is on earth. But again I am not even contending with this, I am contending with the fact that JESUS does not say he is god and if he did where did he say it.

248. >>>

"Upon the Throne of David" is not the literal one but "to the order of it", an eternal Kingdom

Isaiah 9:7 Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to ORDER it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even FOREVER.

It is already fulfilled in Heaven now.

Col 1:12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light:

Col 1:13 Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated *us* into the Kingdom of his dear Son:

Col 1:14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of sins

249. +++

If one really open the eyes to see how GOD works in history, He has given us the Law or words at least 680 years B.C. in advance for men to gain understanding and to know a MAN born to the world will be called The Mighty GOD. GOD is unlike a man that He should lie. So every man should know that GOD will never change His mind, nor His Words and never fail to fulfill His Promises.

250. XXX

Lets look at this Mighty God as you have it translated here, my source is www.blueletterbible.com the concordance for this specific verse, the words translated were:

גבור gibbowr - The mighty

אל 'el - God,

So now lets see what this word el is used as here in strong's it says:

- 1) god, god-like one, mighty one
 - a) mighty men, men of rank, mighty heroes
 - b) angels
 - c) god, false god, (demons, imaginations)
 - d) God, the one true God, Jehovah
- 2) mighty things in nature
- 3) strength, power

So how interesting, el can even be a false god, so this translation can even be "the mighty false god" or as I think it should be "the mighty god like one" so the only confirmation of the proper translation of this would be JESUS himself so the question is did he call himself god. Because as we see son of god is a common term used within the bible.

251. >>>

There is only one person called "The Son Of God" in the affirmative -- John 10:36. All other are abstract terms which the prophets never confess. JESUS is The Son of GOD. All other sons of gods are false gods.

252. +++

Disbelievers may say it is not specifically referring to JESUS. BUT no man can deny that Isaiah 9:6 is not given by GOD? The scroll of Isaiah is still available at the British Museum which every man can see!

"Over 200 fragments from the Dead Sea Scrolls are housed at the Shrine of the Book Museum in Jerusalem. Remarkably, the only fully intact scroll displayed at the Shrine of the Book is the "Great Isaiah Scroll" (1QIs-a), which contains the entire book of Isaiah that we read today -- all 66 chapters! A number of scholars, from a number of religions and professional disciplines, have analyzed this major find."

253. XXX

As we know in language things are lost in translation many times. Like for instance lets say I says "this is cool" what is your understanding? There is 2 separate understanding that can be derived one is that it is a cold surface or in the slang that I speak it means that it is interesting. Both of these intupretation are worlds apart but they are derived from the same words. So again did JESUS say he was god.

254. >>>

It is good that you brought it up. Now if you examine the companions of Muhammad, they chose their own words to write down the Quranic verses. Sometimes do not know the exact words but change to other words as told in Hadith. So you cannot say for sure the Quran you have now is the original given to Muhammad.

255. +++

The question is there such a MAN authorised by GOD Himself to be called The Almighty GOD? Yes, a man will be called GOD and there is only ONE PERSON and not 2 or more persons!

From Isaiah 9:6 one should comprehend that GOD has foretold that a child or son shall be born - a human being and His name shall be lawfully called The Almighty GOD, The Everlasting Father and so forth. So we have been informed in advance that there is a person born to bear dual natures of MAN and GOD. This is a fact given by GOD Himself in Isaiah 9:6 as God's law for the rightful usage of certain titles including Almighty GOD for a CHILD born to the World. Let GOD be true, but every man a liar!

256. XXX

I would like to know where did someone refer to JESUS as "Everlasting Father"? Was he in his time called Almighty god? I say the verse is up to inturpretation of the translator. And lets look at the same exact verse as translated by the JEWS:

<http://www.mechon-mamre.org/p/pt/pt1009.htm>

9:5 For a child is born unto us, a son is given unto us; and the government is upon his shoulder; and his name is called Pele-joez-el-gibbor-Abi-ad-sar-shalom;

So it is quite clear it depends on the choice of words of the translator and therefore the words of JESUS are important to understand this fact.

257. >>>

As I said earlier, prophecy can be interpreted differently. If you look at how JESUS quoted the Psalms and Prophets to indicate that it talked about Him, the verses is also very vague eg. "You are Gods." It is found in the OT but there is no clue to it that it applies to Him only after He had talked about it.

258. +++

PROPHET Isaiah also prophesied by the Spirit of JESUS within him that "A virgin shall conceive and bear a Son to be called Emmanuel - which means "GOD is with us"

Isaiah 7:14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Expected date of prophecy: 680B.C.

Mat 1:22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

Mat 1:23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, "God with us."

259. XXX

Again I don't doubt that JESUS was born of a virgin, and look at the passages "call his name Emmanuel", not "He will be Emmanuel" unless you believe that every person who is called Emmanuel and born of a young woman is in fact God.

From the Jewish translation of this: <http://www.mechon-mamre.org/p/pt/pt1007.htm>

7:14 Therefore the Lord Himself shall give you a sign: behold, the young woman shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

260. >>>

That Hebrew translation is not accurate as seen from the Hebrew Concordance

H5959 in Hebrew if it is translated to "young woman" is obviously out of prejudice. It may mean a virgin but rather vague.

5959 'almah al-maw' feminine of 5958; a lass (as veiled or private):--damsel, maid, virgin.

For "young woman" to have a child is not a sign at all! So the context will determine the choice of word to be used. A "virgin birth" is a sign while normal birth is not a sign. A translator of a sound mind will know the difference. For instance KJV Translators was said to comprise of a team of 54 Hebrews and Greek linguistic experts and are far better than the translators for <http://www.mechon-mamre.org>; the Hebrews Manuscripts is good but the translators do not employ sound logic. All these translations of Isaiah 7:14 use the word virgin as a sign.

(ASV) Therefore the Lord himself will give you a sign: behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

(ESV) Therefore the Lord himself will give you a sign. Behold, the virgin shall conceive and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

(KJV+) Therefore ^{H3651} the Lord ^{H136} himself ^{H1931} shall give ^{H5414} you a sign; ^{H226} Behold, ^{H2009} a virgin ^{H5959} shall conceive, ^{H2029} and bear ^{H3205} a son, ^{H1121} and shall call ^{H7121} his name ^{H8034} Immanuel. ^{H6005}

(KJVR) Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

(LITV) So, The Lord Himself will give you a sign: Behold! The virgin will conceive and will bring forth a son; and she shall call His name Immanuel.

(MKJV) So, the Lord Himself shall give you a sign. Behold, the virgin will conceive and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call His name Immanuel.

(YLT) Therefore the Lord Himself giveth to you a sign, Lo, the Virgin is conceiving, And is bringing forth a son, And hath called his name Immanuel,

261. +++

The name Emmanuel which means "GOD is with us" was understood by Apostle Matthew who quoted it in his Book. His virgin birth is important as it shall cut off all sins of the forefathers and truly be one born of God. The virgin birth of JESUS is also mentioned in the Quran although the meaning of the name of JESUS is not associated with Emmanuel.

Quran Surah [003:047] She [Mary] said: "O my Lord! How shall I have a son when no man hath touched me?" He said: "Even so: Allah createth what He willeth: When He hath decreed a plan, He but saith to it, 'Be,' and it is!

NOTE: Although this verse could be copied from the Christian apocrypha writing, it does not make a plagiarized book as the word of GOD as interpolation with many men's words have made it impossible to distinguish between truth and falsehood unless the older book of the

Christians is used as the benchmark.

262. XXX

I am sorry to say but the benchmark of the christian books falls apart, because it is clear that there are issues with them. The quran came to confirm the truth and dispell the lies. Like for instance it is believed in your teachings that solomon became a non believer, the quran comes and states that this is not the case. Solomon is accused of socery, the quran teaches the accusation came form him taking the magic manuals and burying it under his throne so that no one will have access to it, but when he died they dug it up and ignorantly assumed it was his works. So my friend we cannot use your christian books as benchmarks because we find the story perverted in those books.

263. >>>

Quran has no basis to stand upon. What Law do you have when the Stoning Verse has been corrupted??? There are no 2 truthful witnesses available to confirm each of the persons mentioned in your Book as the truth. From my research, there is no truth in your Book except plagiarized from other sources and words of men interpolated in the verses of any English Translation of your Book. It implies the thoughts from the author in Arabic is not coherent and cannot be from an all-knowing God.

You know the angel of light is Satan himself; he is the father of lies and a god of this world. If the book is not from the Almighty God than it is must be from a god of this world who influences men to write as counterfeit. You cannot have both fresh water and salt water from a fresh fountain. In other words, if you accept the words of JESUS in the earlier manuscript as true, then you cannot accept the words of JESUS in your later book as true if there are contradictions between the 2 books. If you say “quran came to confirm the truth and dispell the lies”, then you have to elaborate where is the truth? The testimony of 2 truthful witnesses under the Law is not complied with, so how could you say it is the truth?

“God is not a respecter of persons” and He is not a man who should change His Word. A man’s book shall never supersede the collection of 66 Books compiled from over 40 holy men of GOD. In order to discredit the Holy Bible you have to refute each book separately and not collectively because each book is authoritative on its own based on the criteria for the canonicity of scripture.

GOD sent His Son to the world and recruited 12 witnesses to preach His Gospel to the whole world. The Words of JESUS are vindicated by the miracles He performed through the Holy Spirit within Him. There are no explicit words of JESUS that all His miracles are performed the power that God gave to Him.

You must have deprived yourself of logic when you believe in the lies of iblis who deceived Eve in 3 areas namely lust of her eyes on the fruit, lust of flesh to satisfy her stomach and pride of life, refer to 1 John 2:16. **1Jn 2:16 For all that *is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.***

Iblis tempted JESUS in 3 similar areas but failed and gave out. Then iblis tempted Muhammad on the lust of his flesh, which you know the tradition says he had more than 4 wives (in fact there is a name list of 11 wives but I am unable to verify it) and married a divorced wife of his adopted son. If you say he had both the spirituality (faith) and good deeds, I would say he has one but not both. He has the good deeds to take care of those wives whose husbands died in wars and married them to keep company but where is the spirituality on the Law of God? Your Book says a Muslim can have 4 wives. So any Muslim who has more than 4 wives shall be considered a law-breaker. Marrying a divorced wife is adultery as the law was declared by Lord JESUS 600 years earlier. “God is no respecter of persons”; His law shall be fair and impartial for both prophet and man. In other words God does not practice double-standard and injustice. No prophet is above God’s Law.

264. XXX

Another example is the story of the brother of Moses, Aaron, he is accused of worshiping the golden calf, but the quran says no, this messenger of god did not worship the calf, however he didnt rise up against the people because they wanted to kill him and as such he waited for moses to come back to deal with the situation. So if I were to accept your "benchmark" then the quran would be seen as false in this matter, but then how can the words of god be trusted when even his messengers fall into idolitry, so we cannot use your benchmark sorry to say.

265. >>>

You must know Aaron is a prophet for Moses and not for GOD Almighty as you read **Exodus 7:1 And the LORD said unto Moses, "See, I have made thee a God to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet."** Why not he as a man could commit sins? If you believe in a book without 2 or more truthful witnesses to verify the facts, you are at your own loss on the Day of Judgment. God will have no mercy for the stubborn but be merciful for the law-abiders.

266. XXX

It amazes me the accusation that muhammad who was unlettered copied from christian books. When we cannot find the books where he copied from.

267. >>>

Please do not think that "we cannot find the books where he copied from" shall authenticate his words and vindicate his words as the truth. Christians have sufficient evidence to support our claims. Even the manuscripts for the Holy Bible had been translated to Arabic at the time of Muhammad by his wife's cousin Waraqa. The similarity on the accounts of Aaron, Moses, John, Zechariah's son John and Jesus' birth by Mary are evidence of plagiarism from the earlier sources. I will back up my claims with quotation from the earlier sources of 500 years old.

Let's me show you the sources where Quran has been copied from in part here and there.

The peculiar accounts of the early childhood of Jesus in the Qur'an can be traced to a number of Christian apocryphal writings.

267.1 The account of the infant Jesus creating birds from clay (Sura 3:49) comes from **THE ARABIC GOSPEL OF THE INFANCY OF THE SAVIOUR**

Surah 3:49 Pickthal And will make him a messenger unto the Children of Israel, (saying): Lo! I come unto you with a sign from your Lord. **Lo! I fashion for you out of clay the likeness of a bird, and I breathe into it and it is a bird, by Allah's leave.** I heal him who was born blind, and the leper, and I raise the dead, by Allah's leave. And I announce unto you what ye eat and what ye store up in your houses. Lo! herein verily is a portent for you, if ye are to be believers.

36. Now, when the Lord Jesus had completed seven years from His birth, on a certain day He was occupied with boys of His own age. For they were **playing among clay, from which they were making images of asses, oxen, birds,** and other animals; and each one boasting of his skill, was praising his own work. Then the Lord Jesus said to the boys: The images that I have made I will order to walk. The boys asked Him whether then he were the son of the Creator; and the Lord Jesus bade them walk. And they immediately began to leap; and then, when He had given them leave, they again stood still. And He had made figures of birds and sparrows, which flew when He told them to fly, and stood still when He told them to stand, and ate and drank when He handed them food and drink. After the boys had gone away and told this to their parents, their fathers said to them: My sons, take care not to keep company with him again, for he is a wizard: flee from him, therefore, and avoid him, and do not play with him again after this.

Source:

http://www.theworkofgod.org/Library/catholic/jesus_infancy.htm

267.2 The story of the baby Jesus talking from cradle (Sura 19:29-30) can be traced to THE ARABIC GOSPEL OF THE INFANCY OF THE SAVIOUR

19:29 Pickthal Then she pointed to him. They said: How can we talk to one who is in the cradle, a young boy ?

19:30 Pickthal He spake: Lo! I am the slave of Allah. He hath given me the Scripture and hath appointed me a Prophet,

1. We find (1) what follows in the book of Joseph the high priest, who lived in the time of Christ. Some say that he is Caiaphas. (2) He has said that Jesus spoke, and, indeed, when He was lying in His cradle said to Mary His mother: I am Jesus, the Son of God, the Logos, whom thou hast brought forth, as the Angel Gabriel announced to thee; and my Father has sent me for the salvation of the world.

Source: http://www.theworkofgod.org/Library/catholic/jesus_infancy.htm

268. +++

Luke 1:34 And Mary said to the angel: How can this be, as I have not known a man?

Luke 1:35 The angel replied, and said to her: The Holy Spirit will come, and the power of the Most High will overshadow thee; therefore he that is born of thee is holy, and will be called the Son of God.

269. XXX

When a person reads this, it is disturbing, compare this to the quran which one you would like your daughter to believe?

1. She [Mary] said: "O my Lord! How shall I have a son when no man hath touched me?" He said: "Even so: Allah createth what He willeth: When He hath decreed a plan, He but saith to it, 'Be,' and it is!"

2. And Mary said to the angel: How can this be, as I have not known a man? The angel replied, and said to her: The Holy Spirit will come, and the power of the Most High will overshadow thee; therefore he that is born of thee is holy, and will be called the Son of God. I dont know about you but to me number 2 sounds like the holy spirit will come and have sex with mary, as a man is on top of a woman, I know that this is not what is being said, however the mind of men is pictorial, and when a message like this is read it , this image comes to mind. From the muslim reasoning, the quran says, god only wills it and it happens dont worry. To me that sounds more godly.

270. >>>

Now you are unfair to judge the Words of Gabriel in the Gospel as "disturbing" while your Book is "more godly" just because you have prejudices against the Holy Bible. You should ask yourself which ones is the truth? Here is a typical example of your Book has plagiarized the writings from the Gospel written by Luke the disciple of JESUS. Was the "angel" of your Book a double-minded that he forgot what he told Virgin Mary 600 years ago? "God is not man that He should lie neither the son of man that He should CHANGE His mind." Numbers 23:19 (ESV). It proves that the "angel" of your Book was a liar! Here the message of the true Gabriel from GOD explicitly told Virgin Mary that the child to be born of her is holy and shall be called "The Son of God". While the angel of your Book called him Jesus, the Son of Mary!!! How the conception takes place is important to Virgin Mary so as to ease her doubts and to prepare her heart to accept the coming pregnancy as the one conceived by the Spirit of God. Your false

doctrine about the Holy Spirit is Angel Gabriel is the root cause of the evil in your mind to form the pictorial of "the holy spirit will come and have sex with mary, as a man is on top of a woman". The phrase "overshadow" is liken to the eclipse of the spirit of man with Spirit of God. Christians do not have such problem because the Holy Spirit is the Spirit of God. A Spirit does not lay with any man or woman but enter the body through the head or hand in a gentle manner. I have two encounters with the infilling of the Holy Spirit who enters my body through my uplifted hands, like a scintillating or pulse of energy while being prayed for the baptism of the Holy Spirit. The second time was in my dream, the Spirit of Fire entering my body through my hand and not on top of my body. I had made enquiry of those who fell under the power of the Holy Spirit and they shared their experiences similar to mine, scintillating or pulse of energy and the joy of the Lord filled their heart.

270.1 The accounts of angel in the Gospel versus angel in the Quran cannot be both true as their words are contradictory when the question being asked by Mary is identical. The burden of proof is on the latter book because Surah 3:3 boasts that it is confirming the Torah and the Gospel. So this particular passage is the Gospel which your Quran testifies to it and cannot be denied that the Gospel is missing. Nevertheless John 10:36 which Jesus speaks about himself shall confirm that He is The Son of God. As 2 witnesses shall establish the truth of the matter, both Luke and John concurred on the title of Lord JESUS as "The Son of God". It is therefore irrevocable that the truth of title of JESUS given through Gabriel is "The Son of God" while the "son of Mary" is the counterfeit and never uttered by JESUS the Son of God. "God is not an author of confusion", so let keep it true and pure in our mind that JESUS IS THE SON OF GOD.

271. +++

Why did JESUS ask the JEWS to believe that He was sent out from GOD? Because in truth JESUS pre-existed with His Father in Heaven, even before Abraham existed!

John 10:38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him.

Note: JESUS once again elaborated that "His Father is in him and He in His Father" which clearly showed that JESUS and HIS FATHER are ONE LORD. They are not separated in will, in actions and in thoughts. This fulfils GOD's plan for a person to fulfill His plan revealed by Isaiah.

272. XXX

In reading what you speak about the issue that comes up is JESUS asks god to make his disciples one as he is one with god. So it proves that this understanding you have is incorrect. John 17:22-23 - 22I have given them the glory that you gave me, that they may be one as we are one: 23 I in them and you in me. May they be brought to complete unity to let the world know that you sent me and have loved them even as you have loved me.

The only way for what you are saying to be true is that the disciples are god, or that JESUS was not god asking for his disciples to be of the same purpose that he has with god.

273. >>>

The difference in the idiom of JESUS is clearly expressed in His Words that "they may be one" which means they are not one yet but going to be united as one. As they are not originally one but made to become one, it means it is a created thing and not a creator. As for JESUS and His Father, He said "we are one" which means they are eternally and originally One LORD and not made to be ONE. Something that is made or created is an idol and cannot be worshipped as God. But JESUS is eternally one with His Father, a God to the Christians just as GOD made MOSES a God to the Pharaoh.

274. +++

Note: From the over view of the above presentation, one should comprehend that GOD in His wisdom has revealed it in His Law given to Prophets before JESUS that there shall be one qualified to be called The Almighty GOD, Everlasting FATHER. It must be understood that such a person is best proven by both miracles and words spoken powerfully through Him. That person is none other than JESUS THE SON OF GOD who is also called THE MIGHTY GOD. As JESUS has told the JEWS that when GOD has given them the words in Psalms, Isaiah and other books, it becomes clearly "THE LAW" and none must dispute with it nor defy it.

275. XXX

Again when we look at the verse translated by the JEWS we find a completely different meaning, and who would I trust to translate the book properly? It is like you trusting a christian to translate the quran, of course he is going to translate it with the understanding that there is deities as god, so the same is held true with the works of the JEWS I believe they are best to look at for the translation and their translation is definitely different. And I also proved that using christian sources from blue letter bible.

276. >>>

As the oneness of JESUS with HIS FATHER was proved in term of the words of JESUS vindicated by the miracles performed by Him, there is no doubt that JESUS and HIS FATHER are of the same essence and same Glory. So the phrase "Everlasting Father" is symbolically applied to JESUS who is ONE with His FATHER and indivisible in their wills, in words and in deeds. I cannot find a better title for JESUS who has some similar attributes with His FATHER. So it is most appropriate to call JESUS my GOD just like GOD Almighty made MOSES a GOD.

278. +++

Misunderstanding the LAW of GOD is the cause of the problem. If the JEWS have understood the LAW of GOD, then one can be sure that the use of the title "ALMIGHTY GOD" for JESUS is acceptable and not a blasphemy. As far as the LAW is expressly stated in the Scriptures, it is GOD's LAW. Hence JESUS is indeed approved by the LAW of LORD to be addressed "GOD" even more clearly "The Mighty GOD". When GOD has approved it; who can disapprove it!!!

279. XXX

And this is what I am telling you in my inturpertation of John 10:34 it is the JEWS are looking for a reason to be upset with JESUS, not that they are looking for the truth. As for the mighty god, again the translation also means holy person, so it is vague and the only person who can say they are god is JESUS himself.

280. >>>

Let's recall what we have discussed. You will notice that John 10:34 spoken by JESUS means "You are Godlikes" which is a claim to Divinity and not a denial.

John 10:34 JESUS answered them, Is it not written in your Law, "I said, **Ye are gods**"

As a matter of fact, John 10:34 does not refute the charge of divinity made against JESUS in the earlier verse but complements it.

John 10:33 The JEWS answered him, saying, **For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a MAN, makest thyself GOD.**

I think we shall never agree to this particular evidence. Never mind I will back up with another convincing proof to witness the true identity of JESUS.

281. +++

Did the Jewish High Priest who are well versed in the Law of GOD misunderstood JESUS? It can be easily established by the LAW of GOD with another incident in the BOOK of MATTHEW. When there are 2 witnesses available, the matter is established and no man should dispute the LAW of GOD.

282. XXX

Yes I say the high preist misunderstood JESUS on purpose. And this is clear because they made allegations against john the baptist to kill him, so why not JESUS as well?

283. >>>

As a matter of fact, the Jews know that their FATHER is GOD based on our earlier discussion but they know it is right for GOD to call them but not right for them to identify themselves as "The Son of God" for reason known only to them. As for JESUS, He was the only person in the Gospel who boldly declared Himself as "I am The Son of God". Can you find a similar phrase "I am the Son of GOD" spoken by another Hebrew or prophet in the whole Holy Bible??? It implies GOD preserve the title only for JESUS as the one most exalted on earth who can forgive sins on earth, raised Lazarus from the dead and performed many miracles through His spoken Word unlike MOSES using a rod in his hand. Moses was called a God to the Pharaoh by God Almighty and there is no reason to doubt JESUS is the GOD to the Christians.

284. +++

Matthew 26:62 And the High Priest arose, and said unto him [JESUS], Answers thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

Mat 26:63 But JESUS held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be "The Christ, the Son of God".

Mat 26:64 JESUS saith unto him,

Thou hast said [I Agreed]: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Mat 26:65 Then the High Priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken Blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

Mat 26:66 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.

284.1 Now, when the question was asked about the title "THE MESSIAH, THE SON OF GOD" in the idiom of the Hebrews, it means Elohim. This title is understood by the Jewish High Priest to mean "GOD" with reference made to John 10:33 & 36. There is no misunderstanding of the scripture when one scripture will complement with another passage. Under GOD's law, it is established that JESUS said "The SON of GOD" which means "GOD" and He did not deny it as a matter of fact!

285. XXX

No it does not mean god when a person says "the messiah, the son of god" because david again is called the begotten son of god, we dont see the JEWS calling this blasphemy, so no I dont accept this an an idiom, I would accept it if every person that is called son of god is actually god in the idiom of the jew. And we know this to be not true. And again messiah only means the annointed one, the choosen one, like neo in matrix the one that came to save the people, nothing more than a mere man with the powers granted to him by god or the case of neo the machine world.

286. >>>

As it has been refuted that the prophecy is not about David but about JESUS and there is none other person who is born of a virgin conceived by the Holy Spirit apart from JESUS who fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah and Daniel. JESUS is indeed the GOD which GOD Almighty sanctified similar to MOSES being made a God to the Pharaoh.

287. +++

John the Baptist can deny that He is not the Messiah and there is no reason for JESUS not to deny that "I am not GOD" when the charge against HIM was clearly stated by the JEWS.

John 1:17 For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by JESUS Christ.

Joh 1:18 No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

Joh 1:19 And this is the record of John [The Baptist], when the JEWS sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou?

Joh 1:20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, "I am NOT the Christ."

288. XXX

Again what you are eluding to is that because we say it is so that is how it is, I am saying if god came on earth he would let us know at a minimum, yet through his life JESUS was abstaining from being considered to be god. Even within the scripture he refused to even be called "good master" I don't know about you but to me this shows that there was a reasoning behind his insistence of not being called this way so that people don't misunderstand him, seeing that he was constantly misunderstood even by his disciples according to the bible.

289. >>>

Did JESUS really say "I am no good"??? He was then seeking clarification from the man "WHY do you call me good?" and not a denial that He is good. John 10:36 just refuted your false belief because GOD has sanctified JESUS, set apart as holy and sinless.

There are many incidents where JESUS was worshipped by His apostles and disciples but He did not admonish them for worshipping Him. This proves that JESUS is Divine and worthy of worship as GOD.

290. +++

John 10:33 The JEWS answered him, saying,

For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a MAN, makest thyself GOD.

JESUS did not deny Himself being Elohim.

291. XXX

You are right he didn't deny that he was not Elohim he reminded the people that this is how they talk according to their scriptures.

292. >>>

Now when there is no denial, it means JESUS accepts the fact that He is GOD.

293. +++

The context of the Prayer of JESUS in John Chapter 17 is not for Blasphemy of the Christians for worshipping HIM as GOD but for all nations around the World to know JESUS as THE TRUE MESSIAH - GOD's ANOINTED and to believe in HIM as JESUS shall give Eternal Life to as many as GOD has given HIM. So the Gospel of JESUS is to believe both GOD the FATHER and THE SON, JESUS the Messiah as one truly came out from GOD and given the rights to be called GOD and worshipped by Angels in Heaven.

294. XXX

I did not say that the prayer was blasphemy I am asking if your statement it correct that JESUS and the father are one god then how come you are not wroshipping the deciples and other christians since JESUS prayed that they be made one with god as he is one with god, I am sorry if you misunderstood my question to be about blasphemy because it is not about that. And again I am not questioing that JESUS is the messiah what I am questioning is that he is god. And we find in the bible that many things were made messiah (annointed) and these things were not called god, so in keeping true to no double standard there would be no right to call the messiah god. Also this word worship, I do hope you know it does not only mean prayed to, it also means adore. Like for instance if I say "hetosexual men worship women" I am not saying that they pray to them but rather they adore them and in many of the worship verses I have received tend to have this same background but none the less I accept JESUS is the messiah, where we are at problems is JESUS being god. Not JESUS being called god but being god.

295. >>>

It has already been refuted under Item 276 re-quoted below.

As the oneness of JESUS with HIS FATHER was proved in term of the words of JESUS vindicated by the miracles performed by Him, there is no doubt that JESUS and HIS FATHER are of the same essence and same Glory. So the phrase "Everlasting Father" is symbolically applied to JESUS who is ONE with His FATHER and indivisible in their wills, in words and in deeds. I cannot find a better title for JESUS who has some similar attributes with His FATHER. So it is most appropriate to call JESUS my GOD just like GOD Almighty made MOSES a GOD.

296. +++

Of course the Hebrew word for "Messiah" is "Moshiach"; the literal and proper translation of this word is "anointed," which refers to a ritual of anointing and consecrating someone or something with oil. (I Samuel 10:1-2) It is used throughout the Jewish Bible in reference to a wide variety of individuals and objects; for example, a Jewish king (I Kings 1:39), Jewish priests (Leviticus 4:3), Prophets (Isaiah 61:1), the Jewish Temple and its utensils (Exodus 40:9-11), unleavened bread (Numbers 6:15), and a non-Jewish king (Cyrus king of Persia, Isaiah 45:1). But in the Jewish messianic tradition and eschatology, *messiah* refers to a future King of Israel from the Davidic line, who will rule the people of united tribes of Israel and herald the Messianic Age of global peace. In Standard Hebrew, The Messiah is often referred to as מלך המשיח, Méleḵ ha-Mašîaḥ literally meaning "the Anointed King."

Christians believe that prophecies in the Hebrew Bible refer to an anointed Redeemer partly evidenced in passages from the Isaiah 7:14 and Isaiah 53:5, and believe JESUS to be that Messiah (Christ).

Isaiah 7:14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Isaiah 53:5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, *he* was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

296.1 JESUS revealed in John 17:5 that He HAD the GLORY of GOD before the World was created and declared explicitly that His disciples have kept GOD's Word or understood the Message of GOD.

297. XXX

Absolutly no question about it, god already knows who will be the last child to be born and what is his name, in the knowledge of god JESUS had what ever god decided to give him

before adam was created, like I told you before Adam was able to see ALL of his children before he came on earth. So there is no doubt about it. So again this leaves the question is JESUS god unanswered. We confirmed through this email that he is the messiah and a man, but never have we gotten to the topic of him being god.

YOU:

Joh 17:21 That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

298. >>>

I hereby reject your doctrine that Adam can see all his descendants as unscriptural and a doctrine of men. JESUS said in John 3:13 that no man has ascended up to Heaven and come down from Heaven, which proves that Adam has not ascended to heaven and not possible for him to see the future just like a god.

John 3:13 JESUS said **“And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of Man which is in heaven.”**

Now, Quran says Allah commanded angels and Iblis to worship Adam. Adam is a created being which we know. How could your Allah advocate idolatry to command angels to worship a created being, Adam??? How could your Allah who is almighty, could not make Iblis to obey and bow to Adam??? Worship of a created being is idolatry. But worship Adam is acceptable to your Allah while worshipping JESUS is not acceptable to your Allah. Did your Allah say Jesus was created similar to Adam? So how Adam could be worshipped while Jesus cannot be worshipped??? “God is no respecter of persons” Here I notice that your Allah is a respecter of persons. Adam can be worshipped while Jesus cannot be worshipped!!!

298.1 +++

Commentary by Adam Clarke

John 17:21

That they all may be one - This prayer was literally answered to the first believers, who were all of one heart and of one soul: Act_4:32. And why is it that believers are not in the same spirit now? Because they neither attend to the example nor to the truth of Christ.

That the world may believe - are have already seen that the word, κόσμος, world, is used in several parts of this last discourse of our Lord to signify the Jewish people only.

Christ will have all his members to be one in spirit - one in rights and privileges, and one in the blessedness of the future world.

299. XXX

It is interesting when I read Adam's commentary he says that the reason that people are not one spirit today is because they are not following the example nor the truth of Christ, and I believe that, because the majority of Christians are following the example and truth of PAUL. JESUS did not eat pork that is his example, Paul says it is ok. JESUS was circumcised Paul tells you nah that is only for JEWS you circumsize your heart. Yes you do not follow the teaching and example of JESUS but Paul.

300. >>>

That is a false charge against Paul. JESUS has declared food is not what defile a man but the evil in heart of the man shall defile him.

The New Covenant of JESUS has superseded the Old Covenant of Moses. Those who follow the Old Covenant can still do so. But Muslims do not follow the Old Covenant at all; no priest for sacrifice etc. To enter the New Covenant of JESUS, it is by water baptism and not by circumcision. Listen to the commandment of JESUS “he who believe and is BAPTIZED shall be saved”. So no circumcision has been advocated by JESUS the Son of God.

301. XXX

And adam talks about the world means the jewish people only, I find this to be rather strange because here is god not even acknowledging me when I think that he was according to adam, so it is rather bizzare when I think about it because the bible gives me more reason to disbelieve in god as a non jew than to believe in god.

302. >>>

Refer to the earlier discussion on how the Gospel has been given to the Gentiles.

303. +++

John 17:22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

304. XXX

You think it is baseless because you dont understand the question, this question is not about an individual verse it is about how does this relate, in john 10:30 you claim that it is saying JESUS said he was god. Yet we find the same kind of request from JESUS in John 17 asking that god makes the deciples ONE as he is ONE with god. So you think what I am saying is baseless but again it is because you dont understand the question. What was the oneness JESUS was speaking of?

305. >>>

You have to differentiate the idiom of the Jews "I and my Father are ONE" and "that they may be one". As I have explained earlier it is not the same context.

306. +++

Now, Blasphemy" in the idiom of the JEWS is speaking in the position of GOD which includes any forms of words which only the Holy God can say eg. "I forgive your sins"

307. XXX

Again if god gave JESUS the ability to forgive sin there is no issue with it, since he said I do as the father tells me and he also says that the power comes from god. And I already explained this previously, I notice that a lot of what we discussed before I am re-discussing it again. Hummmm...

308. >>>

Please show me the verses which JESUS explicitly says that His power is given by GOD and not of His own power. John 5:30 is used out of context about fulfilling His Father's will and not that JESUS is powerless.

309. +++

Hahaha... Do you think it is reasonable to pray for the blasphemy that the JEWS and Christians may misunderstand Him by not declaring "I am not GOD" and let His people worshiped Him while on Earth and said words such as "I and my Father are ONE" John 10:30 which is equivalent to associating partner with GOD. Do you think a person can associate himself as one partner with GOD without sin???

310. XXX

In this entire bit so far you have not explained what oneness JESUS is speaking about and you can mock my attempt at saying that it is a oneness of purpose but the best way to mock me would be to provide a solution, saying I am wrong without providing evidence and proof of why I am wrong is more of a laugh for me, it is rather hysterical, because now how can you claim I am wrong when you dont even provide the reason I am wrong. I think that no messenger of god would say something like that, and as such in looking at his total speech we find that he

says the same thing over with respect to him and his disciples, so there leave me to conclude unless you accept the disciples as god, the oneness he was speaking about is another oneness and that oneness is in my opinion purpose, so please you tell me what is the oneness JESUS is talking about.

311. >>>

You have to understand the context of the message from JESUS and not a similar word "ONE". If I use the word "ONE", the Old Testament has verses to say THE LORD OUR GOD IS ONE LORD. Then One is GOD??? No, we have to look at the whole picture of JESUS' words and deeds. Not to form the picture of JESUS from just one or two verses.

312. +++

Did JESUS say about honoring the SON of GOD?

John 5:23 [JESUS said] That all men should honor the Son, even as they honor the Father. He that honoreth not the Son honoreth not the Father which hath sent him.

Joh 5:24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

Commentary by Adam Clarke

Joh 5:23

That all men should honor the Son, etc. - If then the Son is to be honored, Even As the Father is honored, then the Son must be God, as receiving that worship which belongs to God alone. To worship any creature is idolatry: Christ is to be honored even as the Father is honored; therefore Christ is not a creature; and, if not a creature, consequently the Creator. See Joh_1:3.

He that honoureth not the Son - God will not receive that man's adoration who refuses to honor JESUS, even as he honors him. The JEWS expected the Messiah as a great and powerful Prince; but they never thought of a person coming in that character enrobed with all the attributes of Godhead. To lead them off from this error, our Lord spoke the words recorded in these verses.

313. XXX

If you notice what Adam does is he introduces a factor of creature which is not referred to in the verses in question. Honoring someone does not make them god, like for instance I honor muhammad(saw) by following his example, yet I don't worship him because he is a mere man like myself, the only difference is he was chosen to carry the message of god to mankind.

314. >>>

You missed the point. John 5:23 [JESUS said] "That all men should honor the Son, even as they honor the Father."

Is God honored by praise or by worship in spirit and in truth??? JESUS said "EVEN AS" they honor the Father, all men should honor or worship Him. Only GOD is worthy of worship. So JESUS meant that He should be worshipped even as one worships the FATHER.

315. +++

The joy of Abraham in John 8:56 is related to the Abrahamic covenant which GOD made with him over 1,400 years before JESUS came to earth.

Genesis 17:18 And Abraham said unto GOD,

"O that Ishmael might live before thee!

Gen 17:19 And God said,

Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name ISAAC: and I will establish my covenant with him for an EVERLASTING COVENANT, and with his seed AFTER him.

Gen 17:20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.

Gen 17:21 BUT my covenant will I establish with ISAAC, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

316. XXX

How interesting, when we read about Ishmael, we find that God said he would beget 12 princes who are they? Outside of the Muslims there is no known great nation that came from Ishmael that we know about with 12 great leaders. So please expand on this.

And also in verse 17 it talks about the seed after him, for this everlasting covenant, weren't you the one taking exception to the Quran calling JESUS son of Mary? A few pages ago?

317. >>>

As the promise to Ishmael was not an everlasting covenant, the 12 princes were gone long time ago and the Ishmaelite is not a promised race who will have a prophet to come from the bloodline to fulfill the covenant. JESUS born by Mary of the Jewish blood shall fulfill it but He is not called the Son of Mary because the Holy Spirit conceived the child and not Mary herself!!!

318. +++

Did the covenant of GOD follow the descendant of Isaac?

Act 3:13 The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son JESUS; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go.

Gal 4:28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

319. XXX:

One thing maybe you don't realize is that in Your Belief JESUS will return and rule till the end of time. So that covenant is not broken since JESUS is still alive.

320. >>>

I do not think what you said is true because Surah 19:33 has not been fulfilled according to the Muslims. JESUS declared in the Gospel that He shall return at the end of the World and not to return before the end of the age. Refer to Mark 13:32 which Muslims like to quote.

321. +++

Is the Gospel for every nation both the JEWS and non-JEWS to be united as ONE NATION under LORD JESUS?

Rom 1:16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to EVERY ONE that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

Rom 1:17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written. The just shall live by faith.

322. XXX

A few passages ago we were told that JESUS came to the JEWS now we are being told by Paul that he came to the non Jew. See my friend you follow the teachings of Paul over the teachings of JESUS as a Muslim we keep saying.

323. >>>

The Scripture proves that GOD is alternating the outreach to the JEWS first, then to the GENTILES and likely back to the JEWS at a later stage. Paul was just chosen by JESUS to reach out to the JEWS and GENTILES, and not on his own initiative. Muslims are only confused people who do not know the Truth, using a plagiarized book of men never come from GOD. Satan has blinded the mind of Muslims to follow the wrong doctrine of men and shall perish together with the devils in hell, see Surah 19: 66-72

324. +++

Why JESUS did not forbid worship from the Wise Men and JEWS as deduced from the following incidents?

If JESUS is not GOD, He would have told men not to worship Him like the angel did to John in the Book of Revelation 19:10 & 22:9.

325. XXX

JESUS rebuked someone for calling him good, you are telling me that he didnt rebuke people from worshipping him? That makes no sense, but as I was saying earlier there is worship as praying and then there is worship as praising, so we need to know which form of worship we are talking about.

326. >>>

That was not a rebuke but an enquiry. AS a matter of fact, there are many incidences where JESUS was worshipped and He did not rebuke the worshippers. I am referring to the incidences recorded in the Gospel and not making presumption. You have been refute of the wrong doctrine about Moses being merely a man. So it is likely you made the same mistake to say that JESUS rebuked the worshippers. Now JESUS did not rebuke Apostle Thomas who called Him "my Lord and my GOD". The cases I quoted earlier are the people feel at the feet of JESUS in worship that is similar to Muslims prostrate on the ground in worship.

327. +++

JESUS prayed for all the sinners in the world, Muslims in particular for the many blasphemies made in the QURAN and false charges made by Muslims against His words in the Holy Bible of the Christians. One in heart and the ONE soul with JESUS is only achievable by receiving the same Holy Spirit for every one under the Heaven.

328. XXX

Sir the passage says "even as we are one"

John 17:22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

What sinner is he praying for here? I really dont see where this is coming from. Again the quran does not blaspheme JESUS, because to us JESUS is not that remarkable he needed a mother, adam was created without mother and father, this is what god equates JESUS' miracle birth to the likeness of Adam's birth.

329. >>>

As mentioned earlier the doctrine of men is not above God's law. The doctrine of the Quran is that JESUS was created in similitude to Adam which is a blasphemy because you cannot find a single verse in the Gospel which says JESUS was created. You are hypocritical to change the creation of JESUS and associate it to his miraculous birth likes Adam's birth. Adam came from the dust of the ground while JESUS came down from Heaven and not from the dust of the ground. As you read Luke earlier about the Holy Spirit overshadowing Mary, that Holy Spirit is the Spirit of JESUS who came into the womb of Mary and nothing from the dust of the ground. The superiority of JESUS over Adam in term of the origin of the source of life is unequal. While Adam is created from the dust of the ground, JESUS came out from GOD and came to earth as a second Adam from Heaven.

330. +++

Angels and demons and Satan are inferior than JESUS, my LORD and my GOD. If Angels are worshipping JESUS, who can stop CHRISTIANS to worship JESUS?

331. XXX

It is amazing that you are now justifying a reason to worship JESUS, in your belief angels deviate from god you believe that satan was an angel who went against god, so let's see you are willing to follow creatures you believe can be disobedient to god, not knowing what they are doing is in fact the truth. That is like the JEWS who saw the pagans worshipping idols when they crossed the sea and they built the idol, I am sure the same justification was given, "if other free people are prying to idols why not us" I'm sorry but you are not talking about who makes the best fried chicken you are talking about where you will end up at the end of time.

332. >>>

The Scripture of the NT is based on historical record of how the people who came to JESUS worshipped Him as GOD and how they were healed of their sickness by HIS spoken word. So it is safe to follow the NT but not safe to follow your BOOK because it is not based on 2 truthful eye-witnesses which is bound to be wrong as I have told you the case about Eve corrupted the Law of God given through Adam. So your Quran which was written by the companions of Muhammad could be worst than Eve adding words which should not be there. Furthermore the contradictions within your Book and the Holy Bible are clear evidence against your false witnessing that Quran is the truth. You are merely talking in ignorant.

333. +++

CONCLUSION:

JESUS was accused of blasphemy for speaking in the position of GOD in these cases:-

1) Twice for saying or admitting as the The Son of God which in the idiom of the JEWS means GOD John 10:28-36 & Mat...

334. XXX

From this discussion we see that your conclusion is not accurate.

What a person can conclude from this discussion is as follows:

334.1. Many before JESUS were called the sons of god therefore being called the son of god is not unique to JESUS

335. >>>

Many are called "son" but are not the admission of the Jewish people but from GOD himself who called them out of affection and not to mean they are gods. The full Jewish idiom of "The Son of God" is declared by one person only, none other than JESUS The Son of God.

334.2. JESUS did say "I and the father are one" however we also find that JESUS asked god to make the disciples one as he is one with the father, so if one were to conclude JESUS is god, one has to conclude that not only the disciples but every christian is god and worthy of worship (seems like a reason the catholics worship the saints now it makes sense I guess)

336. >>>

The context of the idiom "I and my Father are One" is understood by the JEWS that JESUS claims the Glory of GOD for himself as one with His Father. While your admission "JESUS asked god to make the disciples one" is sufficient to disprove any form of worship because what is made or created is an idolatry to be worshipped. It is hypocritical for your Allah to command angels to worship Adam but deny the worship to JESUS. Unless you can prove that Adam existed in Heaven and was with GOD, there is no way for Adam to be worshipped by angels.

334.3. Because someone does something it is not right especially when in your theology angels have been found to rebel against god, it is very much possible they rebelled to mislead man by worshipping a great man.

337. >>>

Oh you are confused that all angels rebelled against GOD. If so, then Gabriel in your Quran must be a devil who brings such heresy against your people to believe in the lies of Satan. As Satan have deceived Eve in the Garden of Eden with his knowledge of the Word of God, there is no reason that he cannot deceive your Muhammad and then his companions to write the doctrines of men in order to rebel against GOD subtly as Satan has bowed to be an adversary to God's creation. So be careful and open your eyes as you have quoted "for the god of this world has blinded the mind of men else they can behold the glorious Gospel of Christ"

334.4. as for the charge of blasphemy, again the JEWS killed John the baptist based on a false crime and they didn't like JESUS so of course they have motive and reason to get rid of him, because he was requesting they change their lives for the better and that they live by the law rather than by their own presuppositions about what the law means.

338. >>>

John the Baptist was not killed based on the false charge against him but because he was proclaiming the truth and admonished the ruler about adultery based on the Law of Moses. JESUS is like Elohim to His chosen people while on earth just as MOSES was made a GOD to Pharaoh. The reason that Muslims cannot accept JESUS as the Son of GOD is because of the similar wrong belief as the JEWS.

339. XXX

Again sorry this took so long to reply to you, but I actually take the time to go to the verses and understand them before I speak about them and my time is limited to begin with.

Looking forward to your response.

Take care

Ali

340. >>>

Well, I too am sorry for my late response which has kept you waiting all this while. Thanks GOD that it is half-done. Let's me proceed to the next part and then I will summarize the points which have not been refuted at the end for easy reference.

+++++++ Part 2

341. +++

John 14:26 JESUS said: But the Comforter, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my Name, he will Teach you every thing, and will Remind you of All that I say to you.

342.XXX

Ok, so we see this passage but of course we do not have ALL that JESUS said in the bible that is for certain, but none the less we are sure to find somethings in the bible. And it is expedient that I must quote you something from the bible which you must accept.

Matthew 7:21-23 - 21"Not everyone who says to me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only he who does the will of my Father who is in heaven. 22Many will say to me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name, and in your name drive out demons and perform many miracles?' 23Then I will tell them plainly, 'I never knew you. Away

from me, you evildoers!'

From this passage in your bible it is evident that there will be people who are miracle workers and did everything they can for the sake of JESUS and to what will he say? He will say get away from me I don't know you. Now one must ask who are these people? Are they muslims? Well of course not because muslims do nothing in the name of JESUS but rather the name of god. Is it JEWS? Well the JEWS are the same as muslims, so the only people this can apply to is christians. I want to make it clear JESUS tells christians on the day of judgement who did miracles in his name that he didn't know them. So we must make it clear that this is not the words of ali but the words of JESUS in your bible.

343. >>>

You are just relying on this rebuke from JESUS to mean Christians may not enter Paradise. You have failed to understand that Muslims are even not mentioned here because you are far from the gate of Heaven and have no chance to call JESUS is LORD. Now the keyword is about "only he who does **the will of my Father who is in heaven**" shall enter Paradise. Muslims are in danger of hell-fire because they do not call JESUS "LORD" but merely prophet, so "prophet, Jesus, son of Mary" are words of dishonor to Lord JESUS. Miracles of JESUS are to win the souls for the Kingdom of God. The Name of JESUS is powerful. There were some people at His time, using His name for exorcising the demons, but failed to do the will of his Father, that is to believe that JESUS is the Son of God and God who sent Him. What is the consequence to use the name of JESUS without accepting Him as the Son of God? Let read the incident narrated.

Act 19:13 Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.

Act 19:14 And there were seven sons of *one* Sceva, a Jew, *and* chief of the priests, which did so.

Act 19:15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

Act 19:16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

Act 19:17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

In view thereof, you are wrong to say that "so the only people this can apply to is Christians" as the evidence above shows that disbelievers may also use the name of JESUS. The key point that you missed in Matthew 7:21-23 is "the will of the Father".

Matthew 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth **the will of my Father which is in heaven**.

What is "the will of my Father" that JESUS was referring to?

John 6:39 JESUS said: And this is **the Father's will** which hath sent me, that of all which He hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

John 6:40 And this is **the will of Him** that sent me, that **every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life**: and I will raise him up at the last day.

The key message of JESUS in Matthew 7:21 is about doing the will of His Father, that is to Know and Believe that JESUS is The Son of GOD and obey His Commandments so that he may have Eternal Life in Paradise.

344. +++

Who is the Holy Spirit?

The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of Truth as He shall testify of JESUS and glorify Him

John 15:26 JESUS said: But when the Comforter shall come, whom I will send to you from my Father, that Spirit of truth who proceedeth from the Father, He will testify of me.

345.XXX

Ahh this is where we differ, we read in your bible,

LUKE 1:15 - 15For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he[John the Baptist] shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb.

LUKE 1:41 - 41And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:

LUKE 1:67 - 67And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

JOHN 20:22 - 22And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

So from these passages it is clear that the holy spirit was around in the time of JESUS so much so as John tells us that JESUS breathed on people that received the holy ghost. But then we read the following:

John 16:7 - Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

So one must ask if your later statements are true, that the holy spirit is in fact the comforter being spoken about then JESUS was a liar, John was a liar, or you are a liar. Either case what ever choice you make is meaningless to me, because I do not believe that JESUS is a liar, therefore unless John was a liar (which means all books attributed to him must now be tossed in to the garbage) the only real answer is that you have misunderstood and JESUS was not saying that the holy spirit will come but rather another being is the comforter.

346. >>>

You must be confused and talking non-sense. John 14:26 shall refute you.

John 14:26 "But the Comforter, *which* is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, He shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you." [KJV]

Note: Both the Comforter and the Holy Spirit are considered as "He" in the verse. If they are 2 persons, then the word should be "they". You should be able to distinguish and concede defeat. You have misunderstood like you like to say about the Christians. So where is the prophecy about your Muhammad told in Surah 7:157???

The Holy Spirit within the body of JESUS can be released in the form of breathe. As I have experienced it is like a scintillating or pulse of energy coming from the above. God is marvelous and appears in different ways. John 16:7 was fulfilled on the Day of Pentecost and there is no question about it. You would like to equate it to Muhammad but he has failed to fulfill your scripture.

347. +++

What are the functions of the Holy Spirit?

John 16:13 [JESUS said] But when the Spirit of truth shall come, he will lead you into all the truth. For he will not speak from his own mind; but whatever he heareth, that will he speak: and he will make known to you things to come.

John 16:14 He will GLORIFY ME; because he will receive of what is mine, and will show [it] to you.

John 16:15 Whatever the Father hath, is mine: therefore said I to you that He will receive of what is mine, and will show [it] to you.

348. XXX

From what I just said before it is clear that the comforter/spirit of truth is NOT the holy ghost. Because if this is true then JESUS lied to the people especially when we consider what was said in John 20:22, JESUS was passing out the holy spirit, yet he was saying that he had to go for this comforter to come. So you have a misunderstanding of who the holy ghost was, or John lied about what JESUS said, and did, and Luke lied about the encounters of the holy ghost, or JESUS lied these are the only possibilities I can think of, and please by all means if there is another solution please let me know, but of course it cannot be something of emotion please provide the evidences to back up your claim, which is what I have done.

349. >>>

You failed to understand the scripture in totality because your Book is only in partiality and not a complete Book. The Holy Spirit is presented in the world but the world does not recognize him. Prophets, priests and kings of old have the Holy Spirit anointing their life for service. JESUS was conceived by the Holy Spirit and at baptism He was further empowered for service by the Holy Spirit. But the Holy Spirit has not indwelt the common people, the apostles and the disciples of JESUS. If you read the Day of Pentecost, the Holy Spirit came down mightily like tongues of fire and filled every one of them at Jerusalem. That promise of JESUS has been fulfilled. So why are you banging at the words of ESUS for? Refer to my experiences with the Holy Spirit as mentioned earlier about how the Holy Spirit interacts with the followers of JESUS.

350.. +++

CONCLUSION: The prophet who discredit the works of LORD JESUS did not glorify Him but is discrediting the works that JESUS did on earth. He is an anti-Christ; one who goes against the teachings of Christ.

351. XXX:

Ofcourse as we can obviously see your conclusion is faulty, but none the less I will accept your conclusion because based on the standard which you put forth and explained later in your email Muhamamd is seen not to be the anti christ so lets get to that.

352. >>>

I beg to differ in your opinion because Christians believe that God has manifested in the Flesh. John 1:14 because your Leader cannot accept the fact. To me the title of JESUS as the son of Mary reflect the doctrine of your Leader as an anti-Messiah. He did not know that Messiah in the context of the Jews is the Son of God. So he is an anti-Christ with billion of followers under him. When JESUS returns in His power and Glory, all the followers of anti-Messiah will end up in the lake of fire, refer to Surah 19:66-72. Then you shall know who the truth is. Hope it is not too late for you to see the truth.

353. +++

Who are the anti-Christ or false Messiahs?

The anti-Christ confesseth not that the JESUS the SON of GOD has come in the Flesh.

1Jn 2:18 My children, it is the latter time; and as ye have heard that a false Messiah was to arise, so there are now many false Messiahs; and from this we know that it is the latter time.

The false Messiah will deny that JESUS the SON of God is the Messiah.

354. XXX

So in simple words

False Prophet = Denial of the messiahship of JESUS.

The quran:

003.045

YUSUFALI: Behold! the angels said: "O Mary! Allah giveth thee glad tidings of a Word from Him: his name will be Christ JESUS, the son of Mary, held in honour in this world and the Hereafter and of (the company of) those nearest to Allah;

So from the passages from the quran it is CLEAR that JESUS(as) is acknowledged as the messiah. He is even called the Word of Allah, he is even known to have a spirit preceeding from god. So of course as a muslim I believe when I read he healed, I believe as I said in my last email that when he said a person's sin is forgiven it is, because god gave him this power. But of course the place of contention is JESUS being god. But none the less from the case for the "false prophet" Muhammad(saw) so far is on track.

355. >>>

I testify in the Name of JESUS the Son of GOD that Quran is a Book from anti-Christ who denied the works of JESUS the Messiah on the Cross and gave him the title of the son of Mary which is absolutely blasphemous to JESUS the King of Glory! Muhammad was against the salvation works of JESUS which He accomplished on the Cross and Satan hated it and deceived your Leader to believe in the lies of Satan, the father of lies.

356. XXX

Now I know you will say well see he didnt say that JESUS is the son of god.. Well I say that is because the arabs dont talk like the JEWS, in the language of the arab when you say son of god you mean a physical son of god, and seeing as I said in my last email to you about the sons of god, David is called the begotten son of god in the bible yet he is not called god because it is understood in the idiom of the JEWS that a son of god simply means one who is close to god, like the prophets of god. The quran came to clear up the misconceptions so ofcourse it will call a spade a spade and nothing else thus we Muhammad(saw) is still at bat so to speak as not being a false prophet.

357. >>>

God is not a man that He should change His mind. Your doctrine of men shall perish in the lake of hell-fire.

358. +++

Who is the Messiah in the Jewish context?

The Messiah will teach EVERY THING about the TORAH, the way to attain Eternal Life and enter into the eternal Kingdom of GOD. The true Messiah is the Life-giver of the World and not for one particular race only.

John 4:25 The [Samaritan] woman said to him: I know that Messiah will come; and when he cometh, he will TEACH us every thing.

John 4:26 JESUS said to her: I, who talk with thee, am He.

John 4:42 And they said to the woman: Henceforth we believe in him, not on account of thy word; for we have heard him ourselves, and we know that he truly is the Messiah, the Life-Giver of the WORLD.

359. XXX

Of course JESUS taught according to the torah and the injeel, the JEWS were not ready for it however, and we see this when we read the bible here is a conversation that confirms this truth:

Matthew 15:15-17

15Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16And JESUS said, Are ye also yet without understanding?

17Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

Here JESUS is talking to a deciple and asking him is he yet without understanding, and this is a close companion of JESUS not you and I who are 2000 yaers away from him it is a person that broke bread with him. As for him teaching all things, isnt it amazing that JESUS tells you about these ALL things that he will not teach it but the comforter will

360. >>>

You misunderstood the context. It was about food going into the stomach does not defile a man but what comes out from the evil hear will defile a man. You still talk about food and comply with commandment in order to be perfect but none can be perfect under the Law. The law is there to guide you to seek Eternal life in JESUS and not in the Law itself.

361. XXX

From what you gouted me:

John 16:13 [JESUS said] But when the Spirit of truth shall come, he will lead you into all the truth. For he will not speak from his own mind; but whatever he heareth, that will he speak: and he will make known to you things to come.

362. >>>

Of course the Holy Spirit will guide and teach the followers by speaking to their heart.

363. +++

Did Muhammad declare JESUS as the Messiah in the Jewish context?

Not at all, the presence of the word Messiah in the Quran does not qualify him to know the real functions of the true Messiah. There is no explicit statement that he proclaim JESUS as the Life-giver or the Savior of the World. Even the Samaritians declare JESUS is the Savior of the World.

364.XXX

ALL the prophets are known to be the life givers of the world, what is meant by this life giver? Do you even understand what it means?

Let me show you what it means in the context of your bible:

Ezekiel 18:19-21

20 The soul who sins is the one who will die. The son will not share the guilt of the father, nor will the father share the guilt of the son. The righteousness of the righteous man will be credited to him, and the wickedness of the wicked will be charged against him.

21 "But if a wicked man turns away from all the sins he has committed and keeps all my decrees and does what is just and right, he will surely live; he will not die.

So anyone who teaches the people towards righteousness and helps the wicked to turn from his ways is the life giver. And this passage also makes it clear that YOU are to refrain and seek refuge for your short comings, not your father nor your children ONLY YOU.

365. >>>

The context of the message is about you too. How do you get to Paradise when Allah has decreed you to enter Hell refer Surah 19:71-72???

366. +++

Did any Jew apart from the Samaritans, declare JESUS is the Messiah, the Son of God? Yes, Simon Peter.

Mat 16:16 Simon Cephas answered and said: "Thou art the Messiah, the Son of the living God."

Mat 16:17 JESUS answered, and said to him: Blessed art thou, Simon son of Jonas; for Flesh

and blood have not revealed [it] to thee, but my Father who is in heaven.

367. XXX

There is as I said no issue with this, because muslims accept that JESUS is the messiah.

368. >>>

Your term of Messiah has profaned the Son of GOD. So where is the honor which JESUS deserved?

369. +++

What is the sign and role of the true Messiah in the Jewish context?

Luke 24:44 And He [JESUS] said to them [The JEWS]: These are the things which I said to you while I was with you, That all things written of me, in the Law of Moses and in the Prophets and in the Psalms, must be fulfilled.

Luk 24:45 Then he opened their mind to understand the Scriptures.

Luk 24:46 And he [JESUS] said to them: Thus it is written, and thus it was Right for Messiah to suffer, and rise from the Dead on the third day;

Luk 24:47 and that, in his name, repentance for the REMISSION OF SINS should be preached among ALL nations, and that the commencement be at Jerusalem.

Luk 24:48 And ye are the Witnesses of these things.

370. XXX

Luk 24:46 And he [JESUS] said to them: Thus it is written, and thus it was Right for Messiah to suffer, and rise from the Dead on the third day;

So we are told this was written that this is to happen, great so where is this written, so we can examine this claim and determine if it is infact a truth or a falsehood? I know the obviuos answer you will attempt to provide would be Isaiah 53, so lets read the verse in question

Isaiah 53:10

10Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.

So here is the problem, "he shall see his seed", so the question is where is the seed of JESUS, and we know in the context of seed we are talking children, JESUS didnt get married, so first of if JESUS has children it would be out of fornication, but of course we dont accept that he did, so where is this seed if this is the prophecy being spoken about?

371. >>>

The phrase "his seed" is the figure of speech to mean "children of God". All the followers of JESUS are born again by the Spirit of JESUS and are children of GOD. So JESUS is the Life giver of second Adam race.

372. +++

YOU

What are the signs of the False Prophets?

The false Prophet will not glorify the work of the true Messiah. John 16:14 JESUS said: "He will GLORIFY ME; because he will receive of what is Mine, and will show [it] to you." So whosoever deny JESUS the SON of GOD was not crucified on the Cross neither the Life-giver of the World, did not glorify JESUS at all.

373. XXX

Sir, the passage does not speak about the crucifixion, but if you would like to speak about the crucifixion we can, see this is the problem, you have left the topic of JESUS being god, now

you are about to leave the topic of false prophet and get into crucifixion, the quran teaches it never happened, we can get into that, if you like and I can prove it never happened, here is what why dont you first tell me on what day JESUS was crucified and then we can speak about it, to help you here are the references:

Mark 14:12, John 19:14, and Matthew 26:19 so I look forward to you helping me out with the crucifixion but until then it has nothing to do with this verse, because this is pre the crucifixion and also in Your Belief JESUS is glorified for all things except this crucifixion.

374. >>>

Well, your confession that Jesus is the Messiah shall be meaningless if He did not die for the sins of the World. In fact it is you who failed to refute the charge of Divinity against JESUS in John 10:33 "being a man, makest thyself God." which JESUS did not deny and Mark 2:10 "But that ye may know that the Son of Man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy)". So the claim of Divinity by JESUS remains un-refuted. Your belief is anti-Christ because you deny the salvation works of JESUS through the Cross. You have misunderstood the term "Messiah" and that is why Muhammad erred in his belief but he had corrected it in Surah 29:46. Satan trembled at the Christians pleading the covering of the precious Blood of JESUS and it was the original mission of LORD JESUS as the Gospel is all about salvation by His crucifixion and resurrection.

On the night JESUS was betrayed to be crucified, He instituted the New Covenant so that it shall supersede the Old Covenant of Moses.

Mat 26:26 And as they were eating, JESUS took bread, and blessed *it*, and broke *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, "Take, eat; this is my body."

Mat 26:27 And He took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, "Drink ye all of *it*;

Mat 26:28 "For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

There are **two Passovers** celebrated in Jerusalem during the time of Jesus. The Sadducees and Pharisees disagreed on the actual day of the Passover. The Sadducees (more conservative group) believed the Feasts of Passover and Unleavened Bread were separate feast days. They held Passover in the evening on the 14th of the New Year as God decreed in Exo. 12:6-8, Lev. 23:5-6 and Num. 9:2-3. This is given by, "In the first month, on the **fourteenth day of the month at dusk, is the LORD'S Passover. And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the Feast of Unleavened Bread unto the LORD; seven days ye shall eat unleavened bread.**" (Lev 23:5-6). However the Pharisees and the majority of the Jews, held Passover on the 15th at sunset. The Temple priests would have slain the Passover lambs only on Nisan 14 according to the Temple sunrise calendar. The second observance after Jesus' crucifixion is the Pharisee's observance of a Seder (without the lambs). The Lord's Last Supper was a Passover supper on Thursday evening and the crucifixion of JESUS was on Friday April 7, 30 AD. This was Nisan 15 by the sunrise calendar and Nisan 14 by the sunset calendar.

JESUS and His 12 Apostles celebrated the Passover Feast on the 14th of the first month or a New Year, which is a day earlier than the Passover that the JEWS would celebrate. The following day 15th of that year was a High Sabbath as the annual Sabbath coincided with the weekly Sabbath and also the 2nd day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread. So the 1st Day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread shall fall on the 14th, the night which JESUS instituted the New Covenant with Grace and Truth, commonly known as the Lord's Last Supper.

Mat 26:17 Now the first *day* of the *feast of* unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

Mat 26:18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

Mat 26:19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

Mat 26:20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

Mat 26:21 And as they did eat, he said, **Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.**

Mat 26:26 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed *it*, and broke *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, **Take, eat; this is my body.**

Mat 26:27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, **Drink ye all of it;**

Mat 26:28 **For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.**

Mat 26:30 And when they had sung a hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

There is no contradiction between the accounts of the Lord's Passover mentioned in Mark 14:12, Luke 22:7 & Matthew 26:17 and John 13:1-4.

John 13:1 Now **before the feast of the Passover**, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

Joh 13:2 And **supper being ended**, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*, to betray him;

Joh 13:3 Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God;

Joh 13:4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.

Now anti-Messiah means "rebel against the works of the Messiah." If you had believed in the atonement of sins by the Blood of JESUS, then there would be no issue about it. So you really do not know what anti-Christ means. You thought the word Messiah in the Quran could not defend you from being branded as anti-Christ. But I do not think so. Your definition of the term Messiah means "anointed" even for the utensils and so forth. JESUS warned the Christians that the word "Messiah" could be a false Messiah.

Mat 24:4 Jesus answered and said to them: **"Take heed, that no one deceive you.**

Mat 24:5 **For many will come in my name, and will say, I am the Messiah: and they will deceive many."**

As your doctrine of JESUS never die on the Cross is obviously rebelling against the works of the true Messiah which Christians believe and worship, we know who is a liar.

LORD JESUS has given the Christians His Holy Spirit and wisdom to know the truth beyond the cover up from falsehood. Your doctrine shall fall apart in the light of truth in the Gospel. The Word of God is like a double-edged sword which will cut through the spirit and expose all the lies of the devil.

375. +++

What is the difference between the Holy Spirit and the false spirits?

The false spirit will deny that JESUS the Son of God has come in the Flesh.

1Jn 4:1 My beloved, believe not all spirits; but discriminate among spirits, whether they are of God: for many false prophets have gone out into the world.

1Jn 4:2 By this the Spirit of God is known, every spirit that confesseth that JESUS the Messiah hath come in the flesh, is of God.

1Jn 4:3 And every spirit which confesseth not that JESUS the Messiah hath come in the flesh, is not of God; but he is of the False Messiah, of whom ye have heard that he cometh, and now is he ALREADY in the world.

376. XXX

The first thing to note is that SPIRIT = PROPHET in the verse 1Jn 4:1, I do hope that you didnt miss that.

And from the quran we read:

004.171

YUSUFALI: O People of the Book! Commit no excesses in your religion: Nor say of Allah aught but the truth. Christ JESUS the son of Mary was (no more than) a messenger of Allah, and His Word, which He bestowed on Mary, and a spirit proceeding from Him: so believe in Allah and His messengers. Say not "Trinity" : desist: it will be better for you: for Allah is one Allah: Glory be to Him: (far exalted is He) above having a son. To Him belong all things in the heavens and on earth. And enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs.

So it does say that JESUS came from god, is the word of god even, is the created from a spirit that preceded from god so ALHAMDULILLAH Muhammad(saw) meets your test

377. >>>

Hahaha... Do you think that is the absolute test for a false spirit??? It is just one of the ways which is stated in 1John 4:1. You could refer to the case of the evil spirit tormenting King Saul. A spirit is not the prophet but a spirit could be from Satan or from God. To equate spirit to prophet is just ignorant on the Word of God.

1Sa 16:14 But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an Evil Spirit from the LORD troubled him.

1Sa 16:15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, **an Evil Spirit from God troubleth thee.**

1Sa 18:10 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the **EVIL SPIRIT FROM GOD CAME UPON SAUL, AND HE PROPHESED** in the midst of the house: and David played with his hand, as at other times: and *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand.

So the Scripture proves that the Evil Spirit may enter the prophet and prophesied falsely. A false prophet has the false spirit or evil spirit within him. If the spirit within the Prophet cannot confess that JESUS the Messiah has come in the Flesh, then that spirit is not of God. But 1 John 4:1 is just one of the ways and there are other ways which could be used to command the spirits within a man to confess. Basically the words of the man will reflect the nature of the fruits from the spirit within a man or prophet.

Mat 7:18 JESUS said: "**A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither *can* a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.**

Mat 7:19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Mat 7:20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them."

JESUS meant that the corrupt tree would be cast into the hell fire. The words from the verse in Surah 4:171 show that it was from a corrupt tree because the Name of JESUS is not glorified.

YUSUFALI: 004:171

O People of the Book! Commit no excesses in your religion: Nor say of Allah aught but the truth.

Christ JESUS the son of Mary was (no more than) a messenger of Allah,

>>> Comments: The son of Mary is not used by JESUS Himself neither by GOD the FATHER. You will notice that Allah is never called Father. So it fails badly in this part alone when tested against the word of God in John 10:36. Let's move to second part.

John 10:36 JESUS said: "**Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?"**

(Part 2)

"and His Word, which He bestowed on Mary, and a spirit proceeding from Him: so believe in Allah and His messengers. Say not "Trinity" : desist: it will be better for you."

>>> Comments: Say not Three-in-unity??? Look at the words of JESUS

John 14:26 JESUS said: "But the Comforter, *which is the Holy Ghost* [1], whom the Father [2] will send in my name [3], he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

Matthew 28:19 JESUS said: "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the Name of the Father [1], and of the Son [2], and of the Holy Ghost [3]

John 10:30 JESUS said "I and *my Father are one.*" The Holy Spirit is sent from God in the Name JESUS who is one with His Father. As far as anyone can see, there is three-in-unity in the above verses when they co-exists as One.

(Part 3)

"for Allah is one Allah: Glory be to Him: (far exalted is He) above having a son."

>>> Comments: Allah is far from or above having a son??? Yet JESUS declared "I am the Son of God". So the spirit in that man who recited the verse is not the same Spirit who indwells JESUS. If there are of the same spirit, they will speak the same language!

John 10:36 JESUS said: "Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?"

Now, the Spirit within JESUS is the Holy Spirit who conceived Virgin Mary and who is the Spirit of Truth. That Spirit will speak the same language whichever holy man or prophet He enters.

As the spirit cannot confess that JESUS is the Son of God, I can say it is 100% not from God. There are many ways to test the spirits within the prophet by examining the words of the prophet against the word of God inspired by the Holy Spirit:-

Test 1 : Did he confess that Jesus is the Son of God? No, failed

1Jn 4:15 "Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God."

Test 2: Did he overcome the god of this world who blinded the mind of man from knowing the glorious gospel of Jesus?

1Jn 5:5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

2Cor 4:4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the IMAGE of God, should shine unto them.

Test 3: Did he have eternal life with God?

1Jn 5:13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of The Son of God; that ye may know that ye have Eternal Life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

Test 4: Did he confess that JESUS is a God from Heaven?

1Jn 5:20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ; this is the true God, and eternal life.

Test 5: Did he confess that Jesus is the Lord?

Now, there are 2 masters which is JESUS and SATAN. The evil spirits will recognize Satan as his lord and never confess JESUS as the Lord.

1Cor 12:3 I therefore inform you, that there is no man, that speaketh by the Spirit of God, who saith that Jesus is accursed: neither can a man say that Jesus is the Lord, except by the Holy Spirit.

Test 6: Did he plead the "Blood of JESUS" to cleanse his sins and iniquity?

From my experience, the Devil trembles at the pleading of the precious Blood of JESUS to cleanse our sins and to protect us. Any Christian who does not the power of the Blood of JESUS is still ignorant of the truth which JESUS wants all to know. The Blood of JESUS is Holy and alive for there is Life in the Blood!

1Jn 1:7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship with each other and the blood of Jesus his Son cleanseth us from all our sins.

1Pe 1:2 to them who have been chosen, by the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto the obedience and the sprinkling of the blood of Jesus the Messiah

1 John 4:1-3 is a test for the spirits inside the man or prophet. The above questions must be directed to the spirits within the person and see his or her response to the questions. The basic test is this question: "Is JESUS the Son of God your Lord?"

1Jn 4:1 My beloved, believe not all spirits; but discriminate among spirits, whether they are of God: for many false prophets have gone out into the world.

1Jn 4:2 By this the Spirit of God is known, every spirit that confesseth that Jesus the Messiah hath come in the flesh, is of God.

1Jn 4:3 And every spirit which confesseth not that Jesus the Messiah hath come in the flesh, is not of God; but he is of the false Messiah, of whom ye have heard that he cometh, and now is he already in the world

378. +++

Who is the true Messiah for the whole world?

John 1:29 The day after, John [the Baptist] saw JESUS coming towards him, and said: Behold, the Lamb of God, that beareth the sin of the World.

379. XXX

Again we do not doubt that JESUS is the messiah, we doubt that he is god, I dont know why we need to keep repeating this.

380. >>>

The question is whether or not you believe JESUS bears the sins of the whole world? If nay, then your meaning for messiah has deviated from the Christian Concept based on the Holy Bible.

381. +++

QUESTIONS:

1. Did Muhammad ever confess that JESUS is The SON of GOD who has come in the Flesh?

382. XXX

Not only did muhammad(saw) confess it so did god in the quran:

004.171

YUSUFALI: O People of the Book! Commit no excesses in your religion: Nor say of Allah aught but the truth. Christ JESUS the son of Mary was (no more than) a messenger of Allah, and His Word, which He bestowed on Mary, and a spirit proceeding from Him: so believe in Allah and His messengers. Say not "Trinity" : desist: it will be better for you: for Allah is one Allah: Glory

be to Him: (far exalted is He) above having a son. To Him belong all things in the heavens and on earth. And enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs.

And until you don't prove that the idiom of the Jew "son of God" means physical son of God which makes Adam, David, Israel to name a few also physical sons of God then we are safe to assume that idioms did not change and therefore son of God means holy person or prophet of God.

383. >>>

Unless all other prophets confess explicitly "I am the Son of God", they do not qualify themselves as one born of God except LORD JESUS.

Moses was made a God to Pharaoh and JESUS was made a GOD to the JEWS. John 10:33 has not been refuted. All other Jewish prophets are not from virgin birth. Adam was created from the dust of the ground and did not come down from Heaven. "The Son of God" has been interpreted by JESUS in John 10:36 to mean "GOD" and He questioned the JEWS how could they go against the Law?

John 10:35 JESUS said: "If He called them Gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the Scripture cannot be broken;

John 10:36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, "I am the Son of God?"

Exodus 7:1 And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a God to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet.

JESUS is GOD as LORD Almighty called Him "GOD" just as LORD made Moses a GOD!

384. +++

2. Did Muhammad ever glorify JESUS by proclaiming Him as MESSIAH, The SON of GOD?

385. XXX

Of course that one verse I just quoted proves it. Outside of that there are many hadiths that do the same as well, but we will leave that alone for now.

386. >>>

The charge stated in John 10:33 has not been refuted at all as mentioned earlier.

387. +++

3. Did Muhammad ever know in truth the true Messiah is the Savior of the World and not for a particular race only?

388. XXX

Well let's look at what JESUS said first of all:

MATTHEW 15:24-26 - 24He answered, "I was sent only to the lost sheep of Israel."

So either JESUS was lying here or you are misunderstanding, was it you or your brother johndeweb that was explaining to me that "the world" in the idiom of the Jew means the JEWS only. I am sorry my memory is bad, but I do remember the fact that either you or him tried to convince me that such is the case, so if we go with that it is clear that JESUS did not come to the world as to me being of Asian background but rather he came to the house of Israel as he said to the JEWS.

389. >>>

I wonder if you are sincere to use a better Bible Translation such as KJV or Aramaic Peshitta English Translation? NIV is not the best English Translation. JESUS was sent to the nation of Israel but He commissioned His apostles to preach the Gospel to ALL NATIONS i.e., THE WORLD!!!

Mat 15:24 But he answered and said to them, I am not sent but to the sheep which have wandered from the house of Israel. (Etheridge Translation)

Mat 15:24 But he answered and said, **I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.** [KJV]

Mat 15:24 and he answering said, 'I was not sent except to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.' [YLT]

Mat 28:19 JESUS said: "Go ye therefore, and teach **ALL NATIONS**, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost" [KJV]

Mark 16:15 And He said unto them, "Go ye into **ALL THE WORLD**, and preach the gospel to every creature." [KJV]

Mark 16:15 And He said to them, "Go into **ALL THE WORLD**, and proclaim my gospel to every creature" (Etheridge)

JESUS did not lie but you have misunderstood Him. The Gospel is for the whole world and not for the JEWS only. For Salvation is of the JEWS means it originates from the nation of Israel through JESUS the Messiah to the JEWS first and then to the Gentiles in the entire world!

390. +++

4. Do you believe the words of the true Messiah shall prevail over the false prophet who discredits Him?

391. XXX

The words of a true prophet would of course raise the messiah up to where he should be but at the same time it would not go to the extreme of making him out to be what he is not.

392. >>>

JESUS is more than a prophet as described in your book falsely claimed to be from GOD.

393. +++

5. What proof do you have that the Gospel or Good News of JESUS in the Holy Bible is NOT the original teachings of JESUS the MESSIAH? Please bring your proof from reliable sources to support your claims.

394. XXX

The bible it's self:

Luke 20:1 - [The Authority of JESUS Questioned] One day as he was teaching the people in the temple courts and preaching the gospel, the chief priests and the teachers of the law, together with the elders, came up to him.

Luke 9:6 - 6 So they set out and went from village to village, preaching the gospel and healing people everywhere.

So apparently that is not what is written in the bible as you have it today.

395. >>>

Sir, you cannot use Bible itself to discredit Bible as a vague verse shall always be prevailed by a clearer verse. **Luke 4:36** And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying,

“What a word *is* this! for **with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.”**

The Chief Priest, Scribes and Elders were not only questioning the authority of JESUS but were responsible to persuade Pontius Pilate to sentence Him to death by crucifixion for the false charge against Him because He is truly the Son of God and was born as King of the Jews. However JESUS' death was foretold by the prophets and admitted by Him that He should be raised again on the third day. JESUS gave the disciples power over demons and asked to preach the gospel to people everywhere as a “training ground” for them. The reports brought back by his disciples were amazing. You are wrong to say that it is not what is written in the Bible today as Christian missionaries around the world today are just doing what the Bible says. You are unaware as how the Churches are committed for furtherance of the Kingdom of JESUS on earth all these years as the Harvest would be plentiful.

When you cannot understand the Holy Bible, it does not mean it is not the original teaching of JESUS. You said Moses was a man but the Bible proves you wrong. You said Aaron was a prophet of God, but God says he was a prophet for Moses. You said Jesus had no power and all power was given by God but I had proved that Jesus had the power to forgive sins on earth. Now even if a Book within the Bible was wrong, it cannot be equated that Matthew is wrong, Mark is wrong, or John is wrong! Each book is authoritative based on its own merit and compliance with the criteria for the Bible canon.

395.1 In fact, there is a stronger charge commonly made against the Book of Luke which you have not asked: “How can the Bible be correct when claiming that the great census decreed by Rome's Caesar Augustus about the time of Jesus' birth 3 B.C. occurred "when Quirinius was governor" if Quirinius (or Cyrenius) didn't even become governor until the year 6 A.D.?! Isn't this a clear case of the Bible being in error on matters of history?”

Critics used this text for many years to make their case for the Bible that is unreliable. But they are unsuccessful to shake the faith of the Christians as each book is authoritative based on its own merit. I just quote from the article from the web which has wonderfully answered the question.

“Today, there are a number of reasons for giving Luke the benefit of the doubt. Over and over (in references to 32 countries, 54 cities, and 9 islands) the doctor has proven himself to be a reliable historian, as demonstrated by famed scholar and archaeologist, Sir William Ramsey.

To date, the only census documented outside the Bible near this time under Quirinius is the one referred to by the historian Josephus (*Antiquities* XVIII, 26 [ii.1], which he says took place in 6 A.D.

But notice that Luke 2:2 says that the census taken around the time Joseph and Mary went down to Bethlehem was the *first* census taken while Quirinius was governor of Syria. This implies that there was a later census--most likely the one referred to by Josephus--which Dr. Luke would have also certainly known about.

There is good reason to believe that Quirinius was actually twice in a position of command (the Greek expression *hegemoneuo* in Luke 2:2 which is often translated "governor" really just means “to be leading” or “in charge of”) over the province of Syria, which included Judea as a political subdivision. The first time would have been when he was leading military action against the Homonadensians during the period between 12 and 2 B.C. His title may even have been “military governor.”

A Latin inscription discovered in 1764 adds weight to the idea that Quirinius was in a position of authority in Syria on two separate occasions. There was definitely a taxing during this time

and therefore, quite possible, an associated census, the details of which may have been common knowledge in Luke's time, but are now lost to us.

Scholars have advanced a number of other altogether viable explanations which would allow Luke's record (and therefore the Bible) to continue to be regarded as 100% trustworthy.

395.2 Skeptics fail to distinguish between a genuine contradiction on the one hand and insufficient evidence from which to draw a firm conclusion on the other. A contradiction only exists when two statements or facts cannot both be true. Skeptics frequently make the mistake of issuing the charge of contradiction against the Bible writers when two statements or facts simply differ with each other. McGarvey articulated this principle clearly in 1891: "Two statements are contradictory not when they differ, but when they cannot both be true". A charge of contradiction or inaccuracy within the Bible is illegitimate, and therefore unsustained, in those areas where evidence of historical corroboration is scant.

The Book that discredits the works of the true Messiah shall never be recognized as the Word from the True GOD. For JESUS said (John 16:14) "He will GLORIFY ME"; a true prophet will not discredit the works of JESUS at Calvary. This is the truth from JESUS the Son of God.

396.>>>

THE GLORY OF THE LORD ABIDED WITH LORD JESUS

The Glory of the Lord was manifested by JESUS the Son of GOD when **His face shone like the Sun** on the High Mountain!

Mat 17:1 And after six days JESUS taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart,

Mat 17:2 And **was transfigured before them**: and **His face did shine as the Sun, and his raiment was White as the light**.

NOTE: JESUS transfigured Himself and not HIS FATHER changed Him to reflect HIS ORIGINAL GLORY of equal Splendor as GOD, full of Grace and Truth! My Lord JESUS is GOD of GLORY!

Mat 17:2 "And **Jeshu was changed before them**; and his countenance shone like the SUN, and his vestments were resplendent as the Light." [Aramaic, Etheridge Translation]

Mat 17:3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elijah talking with him.

COMMENTS: Moses, Elijah and JESUS are symbolic of the Three-in-unity or Trinity. The prophecy was known among the Jews, that both Moses and Elijah should appear in the times of the Messiah, and to this very tradition the disciples refer, Mat 17:10. Both Moses and Elijah appeared as witnesses for the confirmation of their faith in JESUS. Moses was a distinguished servant of God by whom the law was given and whose works typified the coming Messiah. All the prophecies and types of Moses were about to be fulfilled, and the rites which he had instituted were about to be superseded by the New Covenant of JESUS. Elias, or Elijah was the most zealous of all the prophets, taken to heaven without seeing death. See 2 Kings 2:11. Elijah had been honored eminently by being thus translated, and still more by being made the model of the forerunner of the Messiah, Mal 4:5; Luk 1:17; Mat 11:14. They appeared "in Glory" Luk 9:31; i. e., as they are in heaven with the glory of the redeemed souls.

Mat 17:4 Then answered Peter, and said unto JESUS, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah.

Mat 17:5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him."

Mat 17:6 And when the disciples heard *it*, **they FELL on their face, and were sore afraid.**

NOTE: These 3 witnesses namely John, Peter and James worshipped JESUS as they FELL on their FACE and overwhelmed by the Great Splendor of LORD JESUS!

Mat 17:7 And JESUS came and touched them, and said, "Arise, and be not afraid."

Mat 17:8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save JESUS only.

Let's see any second gospel writer who wrote the transfiguration of LORD JESUS to verify the truth of this event which reflects the ORIGINAL GLORY of JESUS unveiled from His Flesh.

Mark 9:2 And after six days JESUS taketh *with him* Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: and **HE was transfigured before them.**

Mark 9:3 **And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.**

Mark 9:4 And there appeared unto them Elijah with Moses: and they were talking with JESUS.

Mark 9:5 And Peter answered and said to JESUS, "Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah."

Mark 9:6 For he wist not what to say; for **they were sore afraid.**

Mark 9:7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, "**This is my beloved Son: hear him.**"

Mark 9:8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save JESUS only with themselves.

Mark 9:9 And as they came down from the mountain, **he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of Man were risen from the dead.**

COMMENTS: The death of JESUS shall be a different glory than He originally had before the world was created, because, by it, he gained the victory over sin, death, and hell, and purchased salvation and eternal glory for a lost world. To argue that JESUS did not die at Calvary would mean He failed to achieve the Resurrection Glory and put Him to the state as if He never entered the humanity.

Apostle John, who was with Peter and James that day on the Mount, later wrote, (John 1:14)
"And the Word was made Flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld His Glory, the Glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of Grace and Truth."

397. It is the Glory of JESUS that makes Him different from all other prophets. When the Glory of the Lord JESUS was manifested in His Holiness and Splendor, (Mat 17:6) "And when the disciples heard *it*, **they FELL on their face, and were sore afraid.**"

398. Apostle Paul had a similar encounter with the Glory of the LORD JESUS while on his way to Damascus. He was blind after the encounter with LORD JESUS, King of Glory! As to whether the Glory of JESUS blinded him or otherwise, it is unclear but the fact is JESUS has the Glory of GOD which caused PAUL to fall to the ground and transform his life from an enemy of the Gospel to become an Apostle of JESUS.

Act 9:1 And Saul was still full of threats and deadly hatred against the disciples of our Lord.

Act 9:2 And he requested that a letter from the high priest might be given him unto Damascus to the synagogues; that if he should find persons pursuing this course, men or women, he might bind and bring them to Jerusalem.

Act 9:3 And as he was going, and began to approach Damascus, **suddenly there was poured upon him a Light from Heaven.**

Act 9:4 And he **FELL to the ground**; and he heard a voice which said to him: **Saul! Saul! why persecutest thou me? It will be hard for thee to kick against the goads.**

Act 9:5 He replied, and said: Who art thou, my Lord? And our Lord said: "**I am JESUS the Nazarean, whom thou persecutest.**"

Act 9:6 But arise and go into the city, and there it will be told thee what thou oughtest to do.

Act 9:7 And the men who travelled with him in the way, stood amazed; for they heard merely the voice, and no one was visible to them.

Act 9:8 And Saul arose from the ground; and nothing was visible to him, with his eyes opened. And they took him by the hand, and led him into Damascus.

399. The Glory of the LORD is the presence of GOD the Father's splendor which abides with LORD JESUS.

Luke 2:8 And there were shepherds in that region, who abode there and kept watch of their flocks by night.

Luk 2:9 And lo, the angel of God came to them, and **the Glory of the Lord** shone upon them: and they feared with GREAT FEAR.

Luk 2:10 And the angel said to them: Fear not; for, behold I announce to you great joy, which will be to all the world.

Luk 2:11 For there is born to you this day a deliverer, who is the Lord Messiah, in the city of David

The Glory of the LORD JESUS is the thing that makes the difference!

The face of Moses also radiated the Glory of the Lord but it was not mentioned to shine as the sun when GOD spoke to him about the Ten Commandments for 40 days and 40 nights!

Exo 34:27 And the LORD said unto Moses, **Write thou these words:** for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

Exo 34:28 And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the Ten Commandments.

Exo 34:29 And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses knew not that the skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

Exo 34:30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, **behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.**

Exo 34:31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

Exo 34:32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

Exo 34:33 And *till* Moses had done speaking with them, **he put a veil on his face.**

Exo 34:34 But when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the veil off, until he came out. And he came out, and spoke unto the children of Israel *that* which he was commanded.

Exo 34:35 And the children of Israel saw **the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone:** and Moses put the **veil upon his face again**, until he went in to speak with him.

400. LORD JESUS has the Glory of the LORD with Him at all times but is veiled by his Flesh. Secondly JESUS was with GOD the Father when GOD spoke to Moses and the skin of Moses' face in fact radiated the Glory of Lord JESUS because He told the JEWS that Moses wrote concerning Him.

Luke 24:44 And He [JESUS] said unto them, "**These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning ME.**"

401. Deuteronomy 18:17 And the LORD said unto me [Moses], They have well *spoken that* which they have spoken. 18 "I will raise them up a Prophet from among their Brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in His mouth; and He shall speak unto them ALL that I shall

command Him. 19 And it shall come to pass, *that* Whosoever will NOT hearken unto my words which He shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him."

Simon Peter explained that JESUS was the prophet spoken of by Moses.

Act 3:12 And when Simon saw [it], he answered and said to them: "Men, sons of Israel, why do ye wonder at this? or why do ye gaze on us, as if by our own power or authority we had made this man to walk?

Acts 3:13 The God of Abraham and of Isaac and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son JESUS; whom ye delivered up, and denied in the presence of Pilate, when he would have justified him and set him free.

Act 3:14 But ye denied the holy and just One, and demanded that a murderer should be released to you.

Act 3:15 And that Prince of life ye slew; and him, hath God raised from the dead, and all of us are witnesses of it.

Act 3:16 And, by the faith in his name, he hath strengthened and cured this man, whom ye see and know; and faith in him hath given the man this soundness before you all.

Act 3:17 And now, my brethren, I know that through misapprehensions ye did this, as did also your chiefs:

Act 3:18 and God, according as he had previously announced by the mouth of all the prophets that the Messiah would suffer, hath in this manner fulfilled [it].

Act 3:19 **"Repent, therefore, and be converted; that so your sins may be blotted out,**

Act 3:20 and times of rest may come to you from before the face of the Lord; and he may send to you him, **who was made ready for you, JESUS the Messiah:**

Act 3:21 whom the heavens must retain, until the completion of the times of those things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of his holy prophets of old.

Act 3:22 For Moses said: **A prophet, like me, will the Lord raise up to you, from among your brethren; to him hearken ye, in all that he shall say to you.**

Act 3:23 And it will be, that every soul who will not hearken to that prophet, that soul shall PERISH from his people.

Act 3:24 And all the prophets that have been, from Samuel and those after him, have spoken and proclaimed of these days."

Muslims who made futile attempt to interpret that Moses spoke of Muhammad in Deuteronomy 18:18 is proven wrong. JESUS spoke of Moses said concerning Him and Simon Peter confirmed it in His speech to the Hebrews when He spoke by the guidance of the Holy Spirit. Two (2) truthful witnesses from LORD JESUS and confirmed by Simon Peter have satisfied the Law of Torah in respect of establishing the truth of a matter in question. LORD JESUS is therefore more than a Prophet as He had the same Glory of His Father! (John 17:5)

John 17:5 "And now, my Father, glorify thou me, with **that GLORY which I HAD with thee BEFORE the world was.**"

402. JESUS has His own Power!

Mark 2:5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the **sick of the palsy**, **Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.**

Mark 2:6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

Mark 2:7 Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

Witness 1

Mark 2:10 JESUS said: "**But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins**, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

Mark 2:11 **I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.**

Mark 2:12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

Witness 2

Luke 5:24 JESUS said: But that ye may know that **the Son of Man hath power upon earth to forgive sins**, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

Matthew 9:2 And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; **Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.**

Mat 9:3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This *man* blasphemeth.

Witness 3

Mat 9:6 But that ye may know that **the Son of Man hath power on earth to forgive sins**, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) **Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.**

Mat 9:7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

The Jews misunderstood that JESUS was given the power from God and they glorified God for such great miracle.

Mat 9:8 But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marveled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

Read carefully, it was JESUS who gave power to His 12 apostles and not from God!

Mat 10:1 And when **He had called** unto *him* his twelve disciples, **He gave them power** *against* unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

403. All these show that JESUS has the Power of His own!

Luke 10:19 JESUS said: "Behold, **I give unto you power** to tread on serpents and scorpions, and **over all the power of the enemy**: and nothing shall by any means hurt you."

Mark 3:14 And **He ordained twelve**, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

Mark 3:15 And **to have power** to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils

Mark 6:7 And **He called unto him the twelve**, and began to send them forth by two and two; and **gave them power** over unclean spirits

404. JESUS shall return to earth on the Last Day in His Power and Great Glory which is not from God but of His own!

Mat 24:30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the **Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.**

Mat 26:64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the **Son of Man sitting on the right hand of Power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.**

Mark 13:26 And then shall they see the Son of Man coming in the clouds with **great power and glory.**

Mark 14:62 And Jesus said, **I am:** and ye shall see **the Son of Man** sitting on the **right hand of power**, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Luke 21:27 "And then shall they see **the Son of Man** coming in a cloud **with power and great glory.**"

Luke 22:69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the **right hand of the power of God.**

Is JESUS the Son of God?

Luke 22:70 Then said they all, **Art thou then the Son of God?** And he said unto them, **Ye say that I am.**

Luke 22:71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

John 10:36 do ye say to him, whom the Father, hath sanctified and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said to you, **I am the Son of God?**

405. JESUS has His own Power to perform miracles!

John 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. **I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again.** This commandment have I received of my Father.

Mat 7:29 For he taught them as *one* having **authority**, and not as the scribes.

Mark 1:22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that **had authority**, and not as the scribes.

Mark 1:27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine *is* this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

Luke 4:36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word *is* this! for **with authority and power** he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

Mat 21:27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, "Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things."

406. JESUS made this declaration of all His power is given only after His resurrection as a proof that He had received the Resurrection Glory. This is meant to fulfill the Great Commission and not related to the miracles He performed before His death.

Mat 28:18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, "**All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.** [KJV]

Mat 28:19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost

Mat 28:20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, *even* unto the end of the world.

Mat 28:18 - And Jeshu drew near, and discoursed with them, and said to them, "**There is given unto me all power in heaven and in earth.**" [Etheridge]

COMMENTS: The Aramaic word for “power” also means “authority and dominion” and the phrase “in earth” means JESUS has the power extended from earth to Hell

407. GOD gave power to JESUS for eternal life and not for miracles that He did earlier on before this prayer. It complements with JESUS' words in Matthew 28:18.

John 17:2 JESUS said: "As thou hast given Him **power over all flesh**, that He should give **Eternal Life** to as many as thou hast given Him."

The Apostle Peter can perform miracle in the name of JESUS.

Acts 4:7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, "**By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?**"

Act 4:8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,

Act 4:9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

Act 4:10 **Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.**

Did JESUS have His own Power and Glory not given by His Father?

John 17:1 These spake Jeshu; and, uplifting his eyes to heaven, he said, **My Father, the hour hath come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son may glorify thee.**

John 17:2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that to all whom thou hast given him he should give the life which is eternal.

COMMENTS: Verse 2 is in the context of the given power for Eternal Life and not for miracles He did earlier.

John 17:3 But this is the life which is eternal, that they know thee, who art the true Aloha,[The Aloha of truth.] and Him whom thou hast sent, Jeshu Meshicha.

John 17:4 **I have glorified thee on the earth; the work which thou didst give me to do, I have finished it.**

COMMENTS: Verse 4 is in the context of the complete revelation of JESUS' identity through His miracles and not about the completion of His mission which He foretold about His death and resurrection to His disciples. JESUS never lies and His words must be interpreted according to the context of the message.

John 17:5 And now glorify thou me, my Father, with thyself, **in that glory which I had with thee before the world was.**

COMMENTS: What kind of body JESUS assumed when He came to earth? In fact, He might have justly asserted His divinity He was pleased to exhibit nothing but the attributes of a humble and despised man. For, in order to exhort us to submission by His example, He shows, that when as God He might have displayed to the world the Brightness of His glory, He gave up His right, and voluntarily humbled Himself; that He assumed the form of a servant, and, contented with that humble condition to the extent of washing the feet of His disciples, suffered His Divinity to be concealed under a veil of flesh. Here, unquestionably, it explains not what Christ was, but in what way He acted.

409. The "veil of flesh" is an allusion to Hebrews 10:19 "Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, 20 By a new and living way, which He hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, His flesh;"

Neither Christ's Divinity, nor His Divine attributes, nor the use of those attributes, nor His glory, was in any way emptied when He came down from Heaven. Rather, these were "concealed under a veil of flesh." There is a distinct difference between emptying and concealing. If I were on a family vacation and if I carried all my money in my wallet, I would much prefer that my wallet be concealed than emptied. There is a big difference!

The Holy Scripture has addressed JESUS' glory in at least six time periods and has to be examined thoroughly in order to minimize confusion about His Glory independent of His Father.

1. In John 17:5 it have to be noted that Christ did not ask the Father for the Glory that He had before He was born, incarnate. Jesus asked for the Glory that He had with the Father before the world was created. This is the first time period.
2. The second time period is from Creation to the Incarnation. Jesus did not ask for the Glory He had during this time because there are several instances – known as Theophanies - when Christ's glory was veiled, just as it was in the third time period. It was simpler for Christ to refer back to the first time without having to qualify the second time period.
3. The third time period is from Christ's Incarnation to His Resurrection. It was during this third time period that Christ prayed for the future time when He would have the glory He would have with the Father before the world was created.
4. This fourth time period, thus, is that time between His Resurrection and Ascension.
5. The fifth time period is that between His Ascension and His Second Coming;
6. The sixth time period is that of His Second Coming and Day of Judgment!

There are 6 time periods of works in the Old Testament and God rested on the Sabbath Day. There is a spiritual parallel to the 6 time periods of the Glory of JESUS. During the third period, from His incarnation to His resurrection, JESUS' Divine glory was concealed, not emptied or limited in any way. It was concealed to fulfill Isaiah's (7:14) prophecy regarding His name, "Immanuel, God with us." Unveiled glory would have blinded the humanity He came to serve and to save.

But even before His death and resurrection Christ did unveil Himself to reveal His Divine glory. Could you turn to Luke 9:28?

Luke 9:28 And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, He took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray. 29 **And as He prayed, the fashion of His countenance was altered, and His raiment [was] white [and] glistening.** 30 and, behold, there talked with Him two men, which were Moses and Elias: 31 Who appeared in Glory and spake of His decease which He should accomplish at Jerusalem. 32 But Peter and they that were with Him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, **they saw His Glory,** and the two men that stood with Him.

John, who was with Peter and James that day, later wrote, (John 1:14) "And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth."

410. Four comments regarding Jesus' prayer in John Chapter 17:1-5:

1. Before the Creation of the worlds, whenever Christ looked at Himself, He saw unveiled glory and majesty. Now, as He is praying in John 17, when He looks at Himself He sees hands of human flesh, veiling His Glory. He looked forward to the day His Glory would have the same radiance that blazed before Creation.
2. The Glory for which Christ yearned, however, was not a regression back to His pre-incarnate, pre-creation glory, but it was a progression to a new Glory - His Resurrection Glory. To His pre-creation glory would be added the Glory of His human body which would no longer veil His Divine Glory. Rather, His glorified human body would now augment the Glory of His Divine nature - two glorified natures - human and divine, in one glorified Person.
3. The veiling of Christ's Glory is not unique to the 33 years from JESUS' birth to His death. In Old Testament times His glory was veiled in some of the Theophanies, just as it was during His earthly life. After His resurrection, on the road to Emmaus, Jesus concealed not only His glorified body, but also His identity (Luke 24). And after His ascension, Stephen in his holiness saw Him sitting at the right hand of the Father, but there is no indication that His Glory conveyed the radiance it did when it blinded Saul on his way to Damascus.
4. The reality is that Christ's glory is multi-dimensional, and being God He reveals it when, where and how He chooses. During His life on earth the angels never ceased beholding His glory, the heavens never stopped declaring His glory, nor was the earth ever any less full of His glory (Psalms 19). And the utter humility in the way He poured Himself out for us was no less glorious than the cloud that filled Solomon's temple or the devouring fire that shrouded Mt. Sinai when He gave the 10 commandments.

In John 12 after the record of our Lord's triumphal entry when many still could not believe in Christ, John quotes Isaiah's words, in verses 40-41, (The Lord) ""has blinded their eyes, and He hardened their heart; lest they see with their eyes and perceive with their heart, and be converted, and I heal them. "" Then John writes, "These things Isaiah said because he saw His (Christ's) glory, and he spoke of Him" (verse 41).

411. Isaiah's vision of Christ in all His glory shall dispel all doubts about JESUS' glory before He came down from Heaven.

Read Isaiah 6:1 In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and His train filled the temple. 2 above it stood the Seraphims: each one had six wings; with two he covered his face, and with two he covered his feet, and with two he did fly. 3 and one cried unto another, and said, **Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of His glory.** 4 and the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke. 5 Then said I, Woe is me! For I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

John 17:6 I have made known thy name unto **the sons of man; those whom thou gavest me from the world: thine they were, and to me didst thou give them;** and they have kept thy word.

John 17:7 **Now have they known that whatsoever thou hast given me is from thee.**

COMMENTS: It must be noted that John 17:7 is about the sons of man which God gave to JESUS mentioned in verse 6 and not about the Power and Glory that JESUS had within Him. John 17:5, John 10:18 and Mark 2:10 shall prevail over the false interpretation of John 17:7 should it mean to include power and glory.

John 17:8 And the words that thou gavest me I have given them, and they have received, and have known assuredly that **from thee I came forth**, and have believed that thou didst send me.

John 17:9 And for them I pray; not for the world I pray, but for them whom thou hast given me, because they are thine.

John 17:10 **And every thing of mine is thine, and thine is mine, and I am glorified in them.**

COMMENTS: John 17:10 reinforces the oneness between the Father and the Son which is spoken by JESUS in John 10:30 "I and my Father are One."

John 17:11 Henceforth I am not in the world; but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep them through thy name, **that (name) which thou hast given to me**, that **they may be one** as we are.

COMMENTS: The Name of JESUS shall keep His apostles united as One. That "they may be one" is the product of being "created" and not originally one. So the disciples of JESUS have different attributes as compared to The Son of God. Disciples of JESUS do not deserve worship while JESUS is eternally one with His FATHER.

John 17:12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them through thy name: those whom thou gavest me I have kept, and a man of them is not lost, but the son of perdition, that the scripture may be fulfilled.

John 17:13 BUT now I come to thee, and these (things) I speak in the world, **that they may have my joy completed in themselves.**

COMMENTS: JESUS was about to return to His FATHER but He have to fulfill the task of crucifixion and resurrection. He talked about the day once He return to His Father, the disciples could ask anything in His Name and it shall be done of them.

John 17:14 I have given them thy word, and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, as I am not of the world.

John 17:15 Not that thou wouldest take them out of the world do I pray, **but that thou wouldest keep them from the evil;**

John 17:16 for they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

COMMENTS: The apostles are consecrated by JESUS for the special mission to preach the gospel to all the nations and empower them to teach and train disciples for the future generations.

John 17:17 **Father, sanctify them through thy truth; for thy word is truth.**

John 17:18 As me thou hast sent into the world, **I also have sent them into the world.**

John 17:19 And for their sakes I consecrate myself, **that they also may be consecrated for the truth.**

John 17:20 Nor for these do I pray only, **but also for those who shall believe in me through their word**

COMMENTS: JESUS' prayer also goes to future disciples and followers who shall be saved according to God's plan. The Word of God is always pure and holy as God's Word is the Truth and capable to sanctify or correct believers from the false doctrines.

John 17:21 that they all may be one, as thou, my Father, (art) in me, and I in thee, that they also in us one may be; that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

John 17:22 And the glory which thou hast given me have I given unto them, that they may be one as we are one

COMMENTS: The Glory given to JESUS here refers to the many miracles He did to vindicate His Words according to the will of His Father and not His own will lest they are two separate beings and no longer one. The intention of the miracles to assure His people that JESUS was indeed sent from the Almighty GOD and not from Satan. "As we are one" means the Father and Son are eternally One and not created to be one.

John 17:23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be perfected in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and that thou hast loved them, as me also thou hast loved.

COMMENTS: The phrase "they may be perfected in one" means "the disciples may be united as one", yet they are not originally one but many.

John 17:24 Father, those whom thou hast given I will that where I am they also may be with me, that they may see that glory of mine, which thou hast given to me; for thou lovedst me before the foundations of the world.

COMMENTS: JESUS would have a glorified Body "that Glory of Mine" which God had promised to His Son. JESUS was willing to go through the crucifixion and resurrection which would reconcile all men to GOD through the shedding of His Blood on the altar of His Father.

John 17:25 My righteous Father, the world hath not known thee; but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

John 17:26 And I have made known unto them thy Name, and I make it known that the love itself, wherewith thou hast loved me, may be in them, and I may be in them.

COMMENTS: No man has seen God except JESUS who came from GOD and declared the Love and the Name of His FATHER known to His people. The will of the Father is to build the Kingdom of JESUS which shall be made of new people with Love and unity through the Holy Spirit of God.

CONCLUSION: 12 Valid Reasons to Worship JESUS as GOD!

JESUS has His own Power, Authority and Glory as deduced from these verses:-

1. JESUS has His own power to empower His disciples. Luke 10:19 JESUS said: "Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you." Mark 16:17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my Name shall they cast out devils

2. JESUS spoke in greater authority than Scribes and Moses. Mark 1:22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes. Moses could not even spoke with authority and his brother Aaron was made a prophet for him. Yet Moses was made a God to Pharaoh by LORD GOD. JESUS was made GOD in similitude to MOSES. Exodus 7:1 And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a God to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. Deuteronomy 18:17 And the LORD said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have spoken. Deu 18:18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, LIKE UNTO THEE, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. John 10:34 JESUS answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, "Ye are Gods." In Hebrew "Gods" is Elohim which is the same title for God Almighty.

3. JESUS had the Glory of God before the world was created. God will not give His glory to another. The Glory of GOD only belongs to GOD! John 17:5 And now glorify thou me, my Father, with thyself, in that glory which I had with Thee before the world was. Isaiah 42:8 I am the LORD: that is my Name: and my GLORY will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. Mark 13:26 JESUS said: "And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great Power and GLORY." Mark 8:38 "...when He cometh in the GLORY of His Father with the holy angels."

4. JESUS was not created but came through virgin birth; He is called The Son of God as He was conceived by the Holy Spirit of God and not in the similitude of Adam created from the dust of the ground. John 10:36 do ye say to him, whom the Father, hath sanctified and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said to you, I am the Son of God? Luke 1:35 And the angel answered and said unto her, 'The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of 'The Son of GOD'."

5. JESUS shall return in His own power and great glory to rule the earth. Mat 24:30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. Mat 25:31 When the Son of man shall come in His Glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his Glory

6. JESUS shall be the Chief Judge on the Day of Judgment. Mat 25:32 And before Him shall be gathered ALL NATIONS: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats Mat 25:41 Then shall HE say also unto them on the Left Hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into Everlasting Fire, prepared for the Devil and his Angels

7. JESUS is GOD as LORD Almighty called Him "GOD" just as LORD made Moses a GOD! Exodus 7:1 And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a God to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. John 10:35 [JESUS said] If He called "them Gods", unto whom the word of God came, and the Scripture cannot be broken. JESUS explained that HE is GOD as GOD called "them Elohim" -- both MOSES and JESUS, and the Law cannot be nullified.

8. JESUS accepts worship from men and women. Mat 28:9 And lo, JESUS met them, and said to them: Hail, ye. And they came and clasped his feet, and worshipped him. Blind man healed by JESUS worshipped Him: John 9:38 And he said: My Lord, I believe: and he fell down, and worshipped him.

9. JESUS was sanctified by God and was set apart as holy and sinless; Only GOD is sinless and Holy. John 10:36 do ye say to him, whom the Father, hath sanctified and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said to you, I am the Son of God?

10. JESUS is GOD as He could forgive sins on earth which the Scribes testified that no man can, except God only! Mark 2:7 ...Who can forgive sins but GOD only? Mark 2:10 "But that ye may know that the Son of Man hath POWER on earth to forgive sins"

11. JESUS says His Father is GOD and equaled himself with GOD. John 5:17 But JESUS said to them: "My Father worketh until now, and I work." John 5:18 And for this, the JEWS sought the more to kill him, not only because he had broken the Sabbath, but because he had said of God, that he was his Father, and had equalled himself with GOD.

12. JESUS did not deny to the charge for claiming Himself as God. Quoting the Law in John 10:34-35 was to defend himself and not to deny the charge. John 10:33 The JEWS answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a MAN, makest thyself GOD.

To prove that JESUS is not omniscient by quoting Mark 13:32 shall be futile because He was then speaking as the Son of Man and not as the Son of God. Furthermore the context of Mark 13:32 cross-reference to Matthew 24:1-33, is about the second coming of JESUS Himself. When JESUS says He does not know the day and hour of His own return, it is allegorical that He does not want to reveal it yet.

John 5:30 does not imply that JESUS was powerless but it means He was committed to do the will of His Father and not of His own will which supports "I and my Father are one" – John 10:30. John 5:30 **I cannot of the will of myself do any thing; but as I hear I judge, and my judgment is just; for I seek not my will, but the will of Him who sent me.** [Aramaic, Etheridge Translation]

To discredit the Bible by using the Bible itself is futile as each book is authoritative independently based on its own merit in compliance with the criteria for the canonicity of Scripture.

As a general principle on understanding of the Scripture, a clearer verse shall prevail over the interpretation of an ambiguous verse. The final evidence is still in favor of the Christians that LORD JESUS is GOD, King of Glory!

I pray that the above conclusion for "IS JESUS GOD?" based on over 400 points presented in the e-book shall be re-examined thoroughly by truth seekers and that it may help them to find the true Savior of the World!

Now, is Allah of the Quran the Almighty God? If so, why He cannot made Iblis to obey his order? If "Be and it is" is true, then Surah 20:116 is false. Because Allah said "Be" but "it is" not so for Iblis. Iblis has authority to refuse the command of Allah!

1. Why Allah can fail even once??? Could he fail twice if he had failed once? I guess so. Hahaha... What kind of Allah are you worshipping when he cannot even command Iblis to obey???

2. Why Allah permitted idolatry by commanding angels to worship a created man Adam made from dust or mud of the ground???

Surah 20:116 (Pickthal)

And when We said unto the angels: "Fall prostrate before Adam, they fell prostrate (all) save Iblis; he refused."

3. Let's see if Iblis is more clever than your Allah.

Surah 38:75 [Pickthal]

He said: O Iblis! What hindereth thee from falling prostrate before that which I have created with both My hands ? Art thou too proud or art thou of the high exalted ?

Comments: Allah admitted that he created Adam with his both hands. Hahaha.... What? He created a man and asked angels to worship an idol???

4. Iblis taught Allah a lesson for being so foolish. When Allah failed to command Iblis to submit, he still could not read the mind of Iblis as why he refused. Do you think such a god is Almighty, All-knowing???

Surah 7:12 [Pickthal]

He said: What hindered thee that thou didst not fall prostrate when I bade thee? (Iblis) said: I am better than him. Thou createdst me of fire while him Thou didst create of mud.

Surah 7:11 [Pickthal]

And We created you, then fashioned you, then told the angels: "Fall ye prostrate before Adam!" And they fell prostrate, all save Iblis, who was not of those who make prostration.

5. Now Allah is proven not almighty as his word failed to make Iblis to bow to Adam. So I doubt very much that these verses are true as he has proved that he failed with Iblis. What do you think as a Muslim?

Surah 2:117 [Pickthal]

The Originator of the heavens and the earth! When He decreeth a thing, He saith unto it only: Be! and it is.

Surah 36:82 [Pickthal]

But His command, when He intendeth a thing, is only that He saith unto it: Be! and it is.

Surah 3:47 [Pickthal]

She said: My Lord! How can I have a child when no mortal hath touched me ? He said: So (it will be). Allah createth what He will. If He decreeth a thing, He saith unto it only: Be! and it is.

Comments: Are you sure Allah can create JESUS by saying "Be! and it is" when he failed to make Iblis to bow to Adam???

Surah 19:35 [Pickthal]

It befitteth not (the Majesty of) Allah that He should take unto Himself a son. Glory be to Him! When He decreeth a thing, He saith unto it only: Be! and it is.

Comments: If Allah does not take himself a son, then who create Adam, a son of God??? Then why JESUS called GOD ALMIGHTY "Abba FATHER"??? Obviously the spirit of Allah is not the Spirit who dwells with JESUS THE SON OF GOD. JESUS did not call "Allah" but "Father".

Questions:

Now, you know that Allah only say "Be and it is" that JESUS came forth from GOD not even made by both hands of Allah unlike he created Adam. So do you think Allah command angels to worship JESUS??? If not, please state your reasons.

JESUS has greater Power than Iblis.

Php 2:10 That at the name of JESUS EVERY KNEE should bow, of *things* in heaven, and *things* in earth, and *things* under the earth;

Php 2:11 And *that* every TONGUE should confess that JESUS CHRIST *is* LORD, to the GLORY of God the Father.

Isaiah 45:23 "I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth *in* righteousness, and shall not return, *That unto me EVERY knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.*"

Rom 14:11 For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

Rom 14:12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

THEREFORE WORSHIP JESUS, THE SON OF GOD TODAY FOR HE IS THE KING OF GLORY!

To God be all the Glory! Amen.

<http://positron6.blogspot.com>

The free e-book is available at: <http://www.mediafire.com/positron6>